# The Hidden War:

# **Stopping the Illuminati**



Steve Beckow Editor-in-Chief Golden Age of Gaia

Vancouver: Golden Age of Gaia, 2022; c2021

Copyright declined. Please copy freely

# **Table of Contents**

Introduction	5
₩ Who are the Illuminati? Ж	9
For the Newly-Arrived Reader	10
The Hidden War	13
Who are the Illuminati? - 1	15
Who are the Illuminati? - 2	17
The Truth Will be Revealed	25
The Constitutionalists: What's Happening 101 – Part 1/2	33
The Constitutionalists: What's Happening 101 – Part 2/2	38
The New World Order Becoming Visible Worldwide	42
Not Nazism or Communism; Simply Elitism	46
Take Another Look	49
₩ Light vs Dark ₩	52
The Physics of the Turmoil	53
Are We Entering the "Time of Truth"? Part 1	56
Are We Entering the "Time of Truth"? Part 2	62
It's a Matter of Behavior	66
A Hard Battle, Within Ourselves	69
Darkness Will Not Win the War	71
Nothing Can Stop the Plan	76
The Fate of the Dark	81
Energy is Rising; Chasm is Widening	88
Observations on the Time of Separation – Part 1/2	91

Observations on the Time of Separation – Part 2/2	94
The Lowering of the Curtain	97
The Day of the Dictators is Over	100
The Twilight of the Gods	107
Where Will The Dark Go? – They Will Die, Be Brought Ho Out Again	ome, and Go 111
₩ What is Accountability? ₩	116
What is Accountability?	117
What Is Accountability? Part 1	125
What Is Accountability? Part 2	130
What Is Accountability? Part 3	134
What Is Accountability? Part 4	141
What Is Accountability Part 5	147
Galactic Justice	154
Matthew Ward on Coronavirus	159
The Lockdown is not about Covid-19; It's about a Cabal Ta	kedown163
The Galactics and the Chances of Nuclear War (Nil)	166
Everything Falling Apart for the Deep State?	171
₩ We the People ₩	174
We the People	175
War Stops; Peace Endures	180
Out from Under Perpetual War	184
Two Words for It: Just Stop!	188
Stop. Just Stop	191
Now is the End of the World of Darkness	194
Every Society Needs Honest Witnesses to the Truth	197
Time to Insist on a Return to World Peace	201

The Only Thing We Don't Know is When	205
We'll Figure Out What to Do Next	212
The Eye of the Storm	214
From 2005, Matthew Ward Looks at This Time	217
Matthew Ward on the Illuminati and NESARA	221
Bringing Heaven to Earth	225
Archangel Michael: Neutral Speaking about the Deep Systemic Situations Now Surfacing	c, Ancient 229
Embrace Love, Truth, and Peace	232
₩ Early Articles ₩	235
I Accuse	236
The Black Hats Must Go	243
High Noon	246
Nimble Mammals - 1; Brainless Dinosaurs – 0	253
The Woodenness of Authoritarianism	259

## Introduction

July 9, 2022



9/11

Each year we learn more and more about the dark side, whatever name you call them by. Each year the details are more hideous, more outrageous, more despicable.

Spirit cooking, the Red Shoe Club, adrenochrome, cannibalism, Oklahoma City, 9/11, and the involvement of so many respected people in them. It proves overwhelming.

But there are people with a need to know. Soldiers, police, judges, social workers, doctors all have a legitimate need to know who the Illuminati are, what their aims are, and how far along they are in their plans.

Everything about this age conspires against the victory of the dark. The influx of ascension energies is lifting people of the Light above the chaos. Eventually the timelines will separate.

The Divine Plan is for love to win. The Divine Mother has said:

"The fulfillment of my Plan is inevitable." (1)

"Make no mistake, Sweet One, Love will win because that has been my Plan always." (2)

"[I am speaking about] those in ... positions where control and abuse of power have been rampant. That will not be the platform [from] which integration of the various galaxies takes place. That is not the Plan.

"I know very clearly, sweet one, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur." (3)

There is no higher power in Reality than the Mother/Father One.

So we know the outcome in advance. But we may be asked to carry some of the cost in bringing down the cabal. The shortages we're experiencing now, the threat of looming scarcity in the future, bank troubles, censorship, graphene hydroxide and 5G, on and on the list of attacks on the people go, until the Alliance steps in and puts an end to it.

In my opinion, it's our job to manage ourselves during this time and to help everyone else we can.

This book tells us what we're up against, until the time that the end game closes the Illuminati down.

Our prayers, our mass meditations, our invocations of the universal laws all will help to shorten this period, I think.

And, some time in the process, G/NESARA (the National Economic Security and Reformation Act) will be declared and abundance can begin to make its impact felt.

So there is no reason to fear for the world.

And, unless we have a role to play, as with the police and military, or a need to know, as with first responders, doctors, etc., I believe it safest during this next phase of things, which sees the mass arrest of the Illuminati heads, to stay close to home and out of the way of the Alliance.

However it does seem to make sense to know as much as we can of what it is we're putting a stop to. This book aims to contribute that information.

As the Federation of Light has said, things may get a lot more "topsy turvy" before the darkness of millennia gives up. (4)

I acknowledge all light workers whose soul contract included standing up to the cabal and taking the blows that followed. The list of martyrs is long.

May we all come through this topsy-turvy time as quickly and as safely as possible.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) "The Divine Mother: Each and Every One of You Carries Divine Might Part 2/2," June 19, 2013, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/06/19/the-divine-mother-each-and-every-one-of-you-carries-divine-might-part-22/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/06/19/the-divine-mother-each-and-every-one-of-you-carries-divine-might-part-22/</a>.
- (2) Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 30, 2019.
- (3) The Divine Mother in "Enter the Delegations Part 2/3," May 5, 2019, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/</a>. Reading, April 30, 2019.'

"Integration" refers to the joining of Gaia in the new space being created by the rest of the galaxies of this universe.

Steve: Is the realm that we're building and taking our physical bodies with us to altogether new?

Archangel Michael: Yes, it is brand new.

Steve: ... Brand new, and the rules have changed?

AAM: That is correct. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 21, 2015.)

(4) Federation of Light: We have told you that your world will become Topsy Turvy, yet far more so than now.

In order for change to take place ... many things must come to a halt as opposed to a 'ticking over.'

Much disruption must be endured by everyone on many, many levels, due to the need for necessary adjustments to take their place in this Game.

Yes. It will get much more serious. Yet, the 'illness' will subside, yet, not be forgotten in the 'Once upon a time' story.' ("Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, March 21, 2020," March 21, 2020, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/03/21/federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-march-21-2020/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/03/21/federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-march-21-2020/</a>)

**₩ Who are the Illuminati? ₩** 

# For the Newly-Arrived Reader

February 8, 2021

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/02/08/for-the-newly-arrived-reader-part-3-4/



Accountability refers to the phase of Ascension in which those who are attempting to control and dominate the planet surrender that control.

We're right in the midst of that phase at the present time.

I've posted Matthew Ward's discussion of the Illuminati in another recent article. (1) Let me let Matthew say here that "the Illuminati 'operation,' you could say, has been responsible for all major wars, divisiveness, impoverishment and rampant deception and corruption for the past 265 years or so." (2)

Since the 1950s, the CIA has run what they called Project Mockingbird, an operation designed to bring the mainstream media under CIA control.

Now most anything of importance on the news and related programs comes from a CIA-sanctioned feed. Therefore we'll hear nothing about the planet's controllers from them.

How can I say what's happening without traumatizing you? The Illuminati is into human trafficking, child sex trafficking, adrenochrome production, (3) snuff flicks, the international drug trade, the subversion of politics, the military, medicine, education, etc.

The pandemic represents their plan to cow, contain, and control the Earth's population. The vaccine was their instrument to poison the population and infect it with microchips. None of it will work.

The attempt to steal the American election traces back to them and national governments who align with them.

After the assassination of President Kennedy, a coalition of military and civilians at one time called the White Hats and Faction 3, (4) now called the Alliance, began studying the Illuminati playbook and planning for their downfall.

What you won't find discussed in very many places is that a coalition of advanced civilizations in higher dimensions, which includes the Federation of Light and the Unified Forces of the Outer Galaxies, have been helping the Alliance. Or perhaps I should say, more aptly, helping the Divine Plan, the Mother's Plan.

It was they who alleviated the virus' impact and neutralized the vaccine to the extent allowed. It's being said that the Trump team destroyed the microchips; there may have been cooperation and collaboration between the galactics and them.

The attempt to intervene in and steal the American election amounts to treason. The Alliance has been collecting evidence on the attempt to steal the instruments of state since I became aware of them, in 2007.

Now let's take the microscope back out to the general view. At the end of each cycle comes the opportunity to ascend. For those who dwell in darkness, this is not a pleasant time. The rising energies create discomfort for them, which finally ends in their demise.

As the Arcturians speaking through Suzanne Lie said in 2014:

"As Earth expands her frequency, those of a very dense frequency will not be able to tolerate this Earth. They will get diseased. They will die. They will not be able to live. It will be too high of a light for them to tolerate. "(5)

The Company of Heaven emphasize that it's important for us not to kick off a new era by bringing forward a punishment model for dealing with them. (6) To do so is to have us descend to their level. And it also projects Earth's unsuitable ideas of justice into a new era.

Even though it makes no sense to many of us, the Company of Heaven tell us that if we love our enemies, that is the surest way for the Illuminati to stop and alter their course. I'm only starting to connect with the truth of that statement.

When the Accountability phase is complete or nearly so, it becomes safe for our star brothers and sisters to land on the planet and begin the clean-up and restoration of Planet Earth. Because we made a mess of our planet, it's our responsibility to clean it up. But the galactics have tools to help us speed through the work.

Also, at some time between now and then, global abundance will be released. But let me talk about that tomorrow.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) "Who are the Illuminati?" February 8, 2021, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/?">https://goldenageofgaia.com/?</a> p=317376
- (2) Matthew's Message, May 23, 2015, at https://www.matthewbooks.com.
- (3) Made by torturing the young and capturing the adrenal fluid thus produced. It's claimed to keep people young.
- (4) The Rothschild Illuminati being Faction 1 and the Rockefeller Illuminati being Faction 2.
- (5) The Arcturians in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Suzanne Lie, July 22, 2014.
- (6) Archangel Michael: Now there will be indictments and there will be justice, fairness, but the key to creating Nova Earth is not about punishment and retribution.

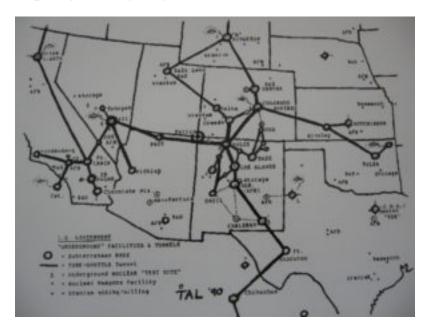
Steve: Right. But it is about protection, is it not? The public need to be protected against mass murderers and Dick Cheney and the people at the CIA are mass murderers. They kill kids in schools. They kill in. Open business areas. They explode bombs. They down airliners. We need to be protected from them, don't we?

AAM: Be very discerning in your judgments and in your condemnations of others. If you continue - and I don't mean you; I mean the collective - if the pattern of imprisonment continues, of shackling, rather than re-education or redirection, then that is the paradigm that will continue upon this planet. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, March 28, 2019.)

### The Hidden War

March 10, 2021

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/03/10/the-hidden-war/



#### Bases under America

When someone comes to write the history of this (r)evolutionary period in human history, I think they'll look upon what's happening right now as the hidden war.

It's happening in DUMBs (deep underground military bunkers), surface military bases, tunnels connecting Rome and Jerusalem, under Atlantic islands, under Antarctica.

We don't see it. And the Alliance has turned the lockdown around to keep us off the streets, to make sure we don't see the smoke coming up from under Washington, DC, get in the way of the transfer of power at the Vatican, or witness the closure of Buckingham Palace ... and any tunnels underneath.

The Alliance has taken the cabal's plan and co-opted it in the name of public protection.

Meanwhile soldiers are said to have died in the hidden war. I believe it was a whole company that was killed in a recent cabal surrender trap.



Tunnels under the world

And both sides are sowing seeds of information, misinformation, and disinformation.

This war could very well be won without the public hearing so much as the firing of a shot. Maybe an earthquake or two, as a DUMB or tunnel is blown up. Much gunfire going on below - and maybe above - the Earth, out of public view.

We know the galactics will not allow nuclear explosions in space (and most nuclear weapons are missile-launched). We know that total conventional war will also not be permitted.

We know as well that world peace is part of NESARA. No peace in that country, no NESARA.

For the rest we wait.

At some point we'll know the details of how a deadly but final war for the liberation of this planet took place almost entirely out of the public's view. That may come as soon as the rumored emergency broadcasts/announcements.

### Who are the Illuminati? - 1

February 9, 2021

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/02/09/who-are-the-illuminati-4/



The best descriptions of the Illuminati come from Matthew Ward. Here is one from 2016.

The Accountability phase sees the planet's former controllers removed from power and the Earth freed. We're seeing that happening around us today.

Matthew's Message, July 29, 2016, at https://www.matthewbooks.com

The Illuminati—also now known as the cabal, global elite, shadow government, One World Order, One World Government—began as a group of individuals who felt that they were the most intelligent and learned people in the world. Thus they were entitled to rule everyone else. Over time, others with the same superior attitude were drawn into the fold of this secret society, egos grew, tempers flared, and two competing factions emerged with the same goal, world domination.

Now we fast forward to sixty-some years ago, when the Rockefeller faction that operates out of New York and Washington, DC, was expanding its tentacles far westward and into Latin America. The Rothschild faction, headquartered in London and the Vatican, saw their territorial influence meager in comparison, so they buffed up their Council of Europe by establishing the European Union, European Central Bank and euro currency.

The Union was put under the Council's flag and shares its anthem—such a duplicitous choice, Beethoven's "Ode to Joy." With the first few countries buckled in by their EU belt, so to say, the Rothschilds and their minions set off on their expansion course; they moved into the new state of Israel, then throughout the Mideast, and more recently, northern Africa and some countries formerly within the Soviet Union.

All along both factions have used strategies in the original plan to reach their goal. They infiltrated governments, military forces, intelligence agencies, multinational corporations, law enforcement and justice systems, religious hierarchies, entertainment industry, medical and educational fields.

They garnered fortunes by manipulating the global economy through stock markets, banking and lending institutions, usurious interest rates and unfair taxation. They initiated civil wars, wars between adjoining countries, and World Wars I and II; assassinated or imprisoned opposition; formed terrorist groups; suppressed and misused technologies; controlled mainstream media and the illegal drug trade; and took over natural resources wherever they went.

The original plan also included what they have failed to do—reduce the population by several billions via nuclear weaponry, toxic pollution, and pandemics caused by laboratory-designed viruses. All attempts toward that diabolical end have been thwarted by members of your universal family in your skies or living among you. Still, the two factions kept adding to their respective lines of dominoes and each felt that the world was coming within its grasp.

What they hadn't taken into account is the light. After millennia of being held captive by the darkness that enshrouded the planet, the peoples started responding to the light beamed to Earth by spiritually-evolved civilizations. The more enlightened they became, the more determined they were to throw off the yoke of oppression and persecution, and voices for freedom grew in numbers and volume. All the while, the intensifying light also was exposing the Illuminati's global network of corruption and ruthlessness, and their dominoes started falling.

BREXIT is the most recent.

## Who are the Illuminati? - 2

April 30, 2020

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/30/who-are-the-illuminati-3/



Not all the deep-state people mentioned here are being taken down. Some are turning their hats around and joining the Alliance.

I need to reiterate what the CoH has said: That this is not about revenge and punishment. It's about stopping crimes against humanity, war crimes, etc. And it's about a transition of power from an elite to We the People again.

George Bush Sr. once remarked that, if we knew what the cabal has been up to, we'd hang them from the nearest lamppost.

Well, no. I hope he's wrong. That shouldn't be what we do. But we will bring a halt to what the cabal has been doing.

New World Order and One World Government are two designations for the authoritarian rule the Illuminati planned to implement after they eliminated most of the world's population through wars, pandemics, toxic pollutants and starvation.

They intended to let enough people survive to grow and prepare their food, provide medical care and education, clean homes and public buildings, provide transportation, utilities, clothing, construction, landscaping, repairs—in short, a population of servants that would supply whatever the Illuminati wanted. (Matthew's Message, April 14, 2019, at <a href="https://www.matthewbooks.com">https://www.matthewbooks.com</a>.)



The eye testing sign reads: "Ask about the Illuminati"

[Next section deleted due to repetition.]



Is the Illuminati organization responsible for all the pain and suffering in the world or do some of those evil people act on their own? Although we refrain from ascribing 'evil' to persons rather than to their deeds, and while some individuals within and beyond the Illuminati do indeed act on their own deranged dark tendencies, the Illuminati 'operation,' you could say, has been responsible for all major wars, divisiveness, impoverishment and rampant deception and corruption for the past 265 years or so, after the name Illuminati came into being. It was devised by individuals in Bavaria who felt that they were the most intelligent,

knowledgeable and capable persons in the world—the 'illumined' ones—and in their self-aggrandizement, they felt entitled to control the lives of everyone else.

As their numbers grew, so did their influence in governments, religions, national economies and trade. They used the industrial revolution to their advantage, and as decades passed, they did the same with subsequent inventions and the planet's natural resources. Eventually their control spanned the globe and encompassed everything that affects life in your world—from education to entertainment and mainstream media; food production, manufacturing, banking and stock markets to legal and justice systems; weaponry development to military forces and intelligence agencies; healthcare and pharmaceutical and chemical industries to wages, taxation and transportation.

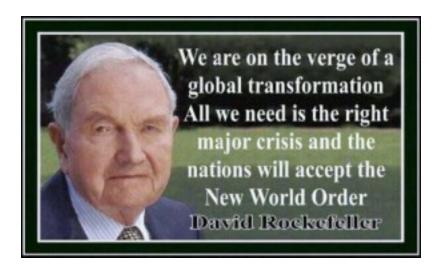
However, by no means were they the first to disempower the masses—they built on a firm foundation of populace control in the hands of a few. Two thousand years ago it was the heads of church and state, whose concentration of power grew through the centuries by papal edicts and arranged marriages within Europe's royal families. Control was further enhanced by the Italian Borgia and Medici dynasties' developments in banking and commerce; the emergence of Protestantism; and the British, French, Spanish and Portuguese empire-building through colonizing other countries and subjugating or annihilating the native populations. Shortly after the colonies won their independence from British rule, European control crossed the Atlantic Ocean and infiltrated the nascent United States; and that country's 1913 Federal Reserve Act cemented the dark ones' hold on the international economy.



But the lust for power and riches started long, long before your recorded history, when people from Lyra became the first residents on the planet. They went without clearance from the Intergalactic Council and they mined gold without asking the Council's permission because they didn't want to share their discovery with other civilizations. Thus, the energy of superiority, greed, deceit, lawlessness and domination that exists in your world today arrived on the planet eons ago in linear time.

Speaking again about the Illuminati, it was formed as a secret society and never has been a 'formal' organization with membership enrollment. Most of the people who are doing the bidding of those at the top may not even know the name Illuminati and have no idea that they are aiding ruthless exploiters of humanity. Because the most powerful in the ranks never publicly speak of themselves as Illuminati or acknowledge the global influence they wield, when their reprehensible activities started being discovered, the 'group' deemed responsible was commonly referred to as the cabal, elitists or shadow government, and sometimes New World Order or One World Government.

By whatever designation, these individuals have continued what was set in motion long ago, a pernicious march toward world domination. They have no conscience because they are devoid of light except the spark that is their life force, and only when that void is filled with light will they be able to 'see the light' and cease their dark activities.



For all that those activities down through the ages have enabled billions of souls to complete soul contracts and evolve, Gaia is weary of her planetary body being a karmic merry-go-round and dealing with the negativity this creates. That is why

you lightworkers volunteered to leave joy-filled lives in spiritually- and consciously-advanced civilizations and come to Earth.

You knew that you would forget your homelands; your new dense bodies would be vulnerable to injury, illness and disease; you would live in a world of violence, fear, poverty, bigotry, greed and other darkness inherent in a third density civilization. Yet, you came! Because you also knew when you volunteered that your love-light would show the people of Earth the way to halt that merry-goround. (Matthew's Message, May 23, 2015.)

To give some background here, the name Illuminati, which means "enlightened" or "illumined," dates back only to the late 18th century, but the darkness that inspired the original members had its roots in antiquity. That little band of Europeans simply gave themselves the name they felt they deserved, and in time, Illuminati became the "umbrella" name of the many disparate organizations or groups that successive members infiltrated or formed.

In accordance with the Illuminati's intent to attain positions of superiority over the masses, they expanded their outreach to the "New World." Members in Europe became known as the Rothschild group and those in the colonies, the Rockefeller group. The two groups worked in unison to dominate countries economically and politically, and within only a few decades after the United States won independence from British rule, the Illuminati had gained firm foothold in the nascent government. From then on they have been that nation's "silent government" - not all presidents have been members, but others who were have controlled the even more powerful Congress.



After ego, greed

and lust for top billing destroyed the cohesiveness of the two groups, both continued pursuing the same goal of world domination and this common quest led to bloody battles for supremacy. Eventually those characteristics that caused the rift between the two groups created infighting within each group. That resulted in animosity and struggles for dominance in the group's opposing factions, and when fighting broke out within the factions, they splintered into smaller units.

Whether the groups' factions and the splinter units within the factions are headquartered east or west of the Atlantic Ocean, they operate around the world and the name Illuminati applies to all. They don't speak of themselves by that name, there is no membership roster per se, and their only point of agreement is entitlement to rule the world by whatever means it takes.

Going forward now, one of Rockefeller faction's splinter units was determined to have Hillary Clinton become US president. Naturally another unit was opposed, and in exploring prospects with the potential to become the public's choice, they decided that Obama was the best.

Yes, elections have been manipulated for 200 years more or less, but after the split in the Rockefeller camp emerged, both factions and later their splinter units have had a hand in the rigging. After the outcry when the Supreme Court declared George W. Bush the victor in the 2004 election, candidates' popularity with voters was a consideration in 2007's primary election - people had to return to believing that their voices and votes counted. (Matthew's Message, Jan. 4, 2012.)



#### **Other Sources**

"Who are the Illuminati?" March 20, 2018, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/03/20/who-are-the-illuminati-2/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/03/20/who-are-the-illuminati-2/</a>

"Who are the Illuminati?," December 7, 2017, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/12/07/who-are-the-illuminati/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/12/07/who-are-the-illuminati/</a>

"What is Accountability? – Part 4/5," June 25, 2010, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/25/what-is-accountability-part-45/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/25/what-is-accountability-part-45/</a>

"The Fate of the Dark – Part 2/4," January 24, 2011, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/01/24/fate-dark-part-24/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/01/24/fate-dark-part-24/</a>

"The Truth Will be Revealed – Part 10," May 23, 2013, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/05/23/the-truth-will-be-revealed-part-10/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/05/23/the-truth-will-be-revealed-part-10/</a>

"Manmade Pandemics and Toxic Vaccines – Part 1/3," October 26, 2015, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/10/26/manmade-pandemics-toxic-vaccines-part-13/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/10/26/manmade-pandemics-toxic-vaccines-part-13/</a>

### The Truth Will be Revealed

May 23, 2013

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/05/23/the-truth-will-be-revealed-part-10/



## **Review: Who are the Illuminati?**

Perhaps we can pause at this point and remind ourselves who the Illuminati are and how much of Earth's power structure they were in control of until very recent times. Matthew Ward tells us:

"The Illuminati is not an organization of card-carrying members, but rather the 'umbrella' name of disparate groups and a large number of powerful individuals who have been controlling or heavily influencing the most important aspects of life throughout your world for centuries. In recent years they also have become known by other designations, such as the secret government, New World Order, dark cabal or the elitists; and they include the top figures in financial institutions, investment markets, multinational corporations, religions, education, media, military forces, judicial systems, entertainment, the medical 'establishment,' regulatory and advisory bodies, royal families, Zionists.

"They have controlled governments, started civil and international wars, caused famines and widespread impoverishment, created boom times for industrialists and depressions for the poor, released laboratory-designed viruses, assassinated opposition. They are the perpetrators of unjust laws,

Satanic rituals, chemtrails and other toxic pollution, destruction of animal life on land and in the seas, mind control, the 'illegal' drug industry, erosion of civil rights and denial of God-given freedoms, suppression or misuse of technology, political and ideological divisiveness." (1)

Matthew isn't alone in saying this. The Hathors through Tom Kenyon say much the same thing:

"The type of control we speak of is so pervasive and so much a part of the fabric of your society that it is often overlooked - which is exactly what those who wish to control you work toward. ...

"It comes from sources you might never suspect including religious, political and economic institutions." (2)

What unites the Illuminati is "common darkness: their intent to rule the world and cause suffering through fear, civil and international wars, religions based on lies and divisiveness, impoverishing nations by controlling their governments and natural resources, environmental abuse, disease, tyrannical regimes, corporate corruption, unfair laws and taxation, seriously flawed education, promoting the illegal drug industry and legally drugging the population, and on and on." (3)

## The Aim of Most Organized Religions is to Control

The Illuminati have seized control of organized religion in the course of their quest for world domination. Matthew holds that the basis of most organized religions today lies in the desire to control.

"The basis of religion did not derive from noble purposes. The intent of the originators, who then ruled church and state, was to control the masses through rigorous religious rules. They decided what should constitute sinning and claimed that whoever sinned would feel the wrath of a vengeful God." (4)

If Matthew's views represent those of the ascended masters, Archangel Michael's views through Ronna Herman represent the celestial point of view. He begins by calling many religious beliefs "distorted."

"As you become Masters of Light you will begin to perceive how Sacred Truth has been distorted. You will begin to perceive how you have been enslaved for many centuries by systems of belief that taught you about your 'imperfection' and 'evil.'

"You were led to believe that you were 'fallen' from God's Love and Grace, and that you needed to work and suffer to be redeemed. You were taught that suffering and death were 'punishments.' ...

"You were taught that you were damaged, and that you need to be 'saved,' and if not, you were destined for eternal suffering even beyond death." (5)

The purpose of these beliefs, he said, was to enslave us and keep us at each other's throats.

"Beloved Ones, these enslaving beliefs have kept you locked into trauma and violence for thousands of years. You have fought wars within yourselves through the forces of duality, and you have fought wars amongst yourselves as an externalization of these conflicting forces of anger and guilt as you have defended your belief systems from others with different beliefs. ...

"These systems of belief kept you locked into this level of experience and have not allowed you to evolve to new levels. It was like a form of 'soul addiction', with souls returning to Earth to play out the same cycles and dramas of violence and suffering in the name of religion." (6)

The galactics hold the same dim view of our religions. Here is SaLuSa on the subject:

"You are surrounded by falsehoods and deliberate lies about your history as a Human Race. The many Churches that profess to hold the truth of your origin also confuse you. That will all change in time, as a very important part of our contact with you will be to re-educate you where your history is concerned." (7)

The Arcturian Group through Marilyn Raffaele remind us that doctrines like original sin were meant to keep us easy to control.

"In your ignorance you have believed yourselves to be less that the lowest. Churches taught that you were worms in the dust until you performed certain rituals or believed certain doctrines. In your ignorance, you accepted this, freely giving your power to those who would then claim it for themselves, convincing you that only they knew what was best for you.

"This scenario is still happening, and there are still many who follow false and often ego inspired teachings, believing that somehow only certain humans are able to know what is the truth. You who are reading this are coming out from this umbrella of falseness.

"You are awakening to the truth of your identity and are now ready to take back the power you in your ignorance gave to the many (not all) loud and ego-driven voices of government, churches, media, etc." (8)

While many of us believe that religions help us towards enlightenment and ascension, Matthew tells us, they were devised to keep us from it.

"The truth is, religions were devised to keep you from knowing who you truly are, to keep you ignorant of the universal laws, and to create divisiveness within the populace.

"The truth is, peoples you call 'natives of the land' or 'aboriginals' are closely attuned to the universal consciousness whereas religious dogmas, especially in

Western religions, were made through the centuries by church leaders to obliterate that natural attunement, control the masses and acquire wealth for themselves." (9)

Matthew explained how the Illuminati used a strategy of divide and conquer to keep us in bondage. That strategy included but went well beyond religion.

"Divisiveness has long been an effective tool of the dark ones. Not content to divide the peoples only through religions, they have separated you into other conflicting camps by attaching labels to social strata, ideologies and philosophies, types of governing and political parties, and by labeling as a 'conspiracy theorist' anyone who disputes official claims about any situation or event. These separations have kept duality flourishing down through the generations, thus miring the population in third-density mentality." (10)

Galactics like SaLuSa agree with Matthew.

"Separation was a game the dark Ones played to keep you at each other's throats, but now you can refuse to continue living their lie that you are all different.

Forget the physical differences, customs and religious beliefs, as behind all of that are beautiful souls of Light exactly as you are." (11)

These policies led to centuries of bloodshed, Matthew observed.

"In addition to controlling the masses through dogmatic teachings, religions have served the dark purpose of divisiveness to such an extent that it resulted in centuries of trauma and bloodshed. Witness the Crusades, wars between Catholics and Protestants, pogroms against Jews, executions of 'blasphemous' individuals who refused to 'recant.'" (12)

One of the most successful of recent manipulations has been to blame "Muslim radicals" for false-flag incidents like 9/11, which were actually staged by the Illuminati, Matthew tells us:

"Very few of the violent incidents in that entire area are the work of the 'Muslim radicals' who are blamed for them -this is part of the propaganda to instill the idea that the new enemy of peace and freedom is the Islamic religion. ...

"Most of the death and destruction, including many of the suicide bombings, are 'black-ops' activities implemented or directed by the Illuminati-controlled faction of the CIA, often using mind-controlled individuals." (13)

This manouevering was justified as being necessary for security, Saul says, when its true purpose had nothing to do with that.

"The reasoning constantly offered to justify these authoritarian measures is that they are essential for the safety and security of the majority, when in fact the true agenda is purely to preserve the power and authority of those at the summit of those organizations who believe that they have an inalienable right to that power and control. And it is a right that they had no intention of relinquishing." (14)

## The Present-Day Example of the Vatican

Many among the Company of Heaven have reserved special attention for the Vatican as a bastion of the Illuminati. When answering a question about the relationship of British royalty to the Illuminati, Matthew observed that:

"Still greater influence, though is centered in the Vatican, with its pernicious outreach of virtual mind control over its religious adherents and ruthlessness in preserving its internal secret societies and untold wealth." (15)

The Council of Nine through Tazjima called it an instrument of destruction.

"The Church of Rome has been an instrument of destruction, a cross upon which millions of indigenous peoples and members of other religions (Judaism, Moslems, Baha'i and others) have suffered. "(16)

Matthew detailed the nefarious activities of the top levels of the Vatican and predicted its "long reign" would soon be over.

"The Vatican, which has been a major world player under the Illuminati umbrella, is the international headquarters of Satanism, and its untold wealth includes stolen art treasures acquired in collaboration with Nazis during World War II. Any pope who raised an objection to the mammoth deceit, unconscionable behavior and amassing of fortunes was shortlived. ...

"When all of that becomes public knowledge, the Vatican's long reign will be over. The crumbling will be extremely sad and difficult for Catholics, but all devout Christians will be profoundly affected by learning that the foundation of their lives was built on lies." (17)

Pope Francis is seen by the Company of Heaven as a reformer, overlit by St. Francis of Assisi. Here's Sanat Kumara on the subject of the new Pope:

"Your real question is, does this individual, Francis, have the bona fides to assume this position of trust of the papacy, to be the leader of many? And whether you agree with this institution of the Catholic Church and the history of the Catholic Church, and many of the wrongdoings that have been committed in the name of Christ and God and the Holy Mother, or whether you do not, it is a new day.

"And so what I say to you is that this individual, this man, is very humble, but meaningful individual, has chosen and been chosen to step forward in this role during a time of very important transition. ...

"He has been overlighted directly, not only by the Divine Mother, because that has been in place for a long time, but also by what you think of as St. Francis. Hence his name.

"Now, what does overlighting mean? The overlighting means that our beloved brother Francis adds his energy, his focus and his concentration, his delight, to the energy of this Pope called Francis. So you may think of it in some ways as cohabitation. It is not that Francis, St. Francis, has assumed form, but energetically he has overlit the new Pope. Hence the query and the wondering, because the light is so strong with the combination of these two souls." (18)

A renovation of the Catholic Church is the basis of the collaboration of St. Francis and Pope Francis. His accession to the papacy is itself one of the strongest indications of wholesale change in this new era, Sanat says.

"The agreement between these two is what is has always been, because they both knew this day would come. Or it was projected, shall we say, it would come. And that is to transform this outmoded institution and to bring it back to the Jesuit, to the Franciscan qualities. And if you go back to original purpose of humility, of poverty, of sharing, of service, of meekness, these are the things that you will see.

"The primary focus of this Pope, yes, of course will be to clean up the atrocities, particularly the sexual abuses that have been and continue to occur, and the hiding of those abuses, but it will also be to build and to rebuild the sense of community, and not in ways that build the coffers of Rome, but to share the wealth of Rome.

"It is a time of magnificent change. So often you have said to me and to the Company of Heaven and to the Divine Mother herself, to our beloved friend Michael, 'Show me a sign.' Well, dear heart, this is one of the biggest signs of institutional change that you can witness. So pay attention." (19)

Organized religion has seen a tremendous loss of support in recent years, probably as a result of our awakening under the impact of the rising light levels on the planet. Tomorrow we'll look at the fate of many among the strongly devout as we move towards full restoration.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, at <a href="https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm">https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm</a>
- (2) The Hathors, "Transcend and Transform Your World," Nov. 17, 2007, through Tom Kenyon, at <a href="https://tomkenyon.org/transcend-and-transform-your-world/">https://tomkenyon.org/transcend-and-transform-your-world/</a>
- (3) Matthew's Message, Apr. 28, 2006.
- (4) Matthew's Message, May 19, 2010.

- (5) Archangel Michael, "Awakening to the New Earth and Living as a Master of Light. The Energies for January 2009," through Celia Fenn, at <a href="https://www.starchildglobal.com/">https://www.starchildglobal.com/</a>
- (6) Loc. cit.
- (7) SaLuSa, Nov. 7, 2008, at <a href="https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/">https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/</a> Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- (8) The Arcturian Group, Aug. 16, 2011, at <a href="https://www.onenessofall.com/">https://www.onenessofall.com/</a>.
- (9) Matthew's Message, Sept. 11, 2010.
- (10) Matthew's Message, Mar. 1, 2012.
- (11) SaLuSa, Jan. 4, 2013.
- (12) Matthew's Message, Mar. 1, 2012.
- (13) Matthew's Message, Jan. 27, 2008.
- (14) Saul, Jan. 6, 2013, at <a href="https://johnsmallman.wordpress.com">https://johnsmallman.wordpress.com</a>.
- (15) Matthew's Message, May 23, 2006.
- (16) "The Council of Nine via Tazjima: Change as a Pathway to Growth," Feb. 19, 2013, at https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/02/the-council-of-nine-via-tazjima-change-as-a-pathway-to-growth/#more-165622.)
- (17) Matthew's Message, Feb. 18, 2013.
- (18) "It Is a New Day: Sanat Kumara on Pope Francis, the Process of Ascension, the Earth's Place in Ascension, Etc.," March 13, 2013, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/03/it-is-a-new-day-sanat-kumara-on-pope-francis-the-process-of-ascension-the-earths-place-in-ascension-etc/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/03/it-is-a-new-day-sanat-kumara-on-pope-francis-the-process-of-ascension-the-earths-place-in-ascension-etc/</a>
- (19) Loc. cit.

# The Constitutionalists: What's Happening 101 – Part 1/2

April 23, 2020

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/23/the-constitutionalists-a-look-at-whats-happening-for-beginners-part-1-2/



Hospital ships are said to be for trafficked children in underground tunnels

Where are we right now? I write this for people who are more or less new to a "conspiracy theorist's" view of world events. (1)

And I have to say at the outset that I'm as new to many aspects of this scene as you are, as we all are, I suspect. I'm learning on the job.

And keeping up with events is becoming a challenge. The situation changes daily. So many new videos come out these days that I can no longer watch them all.

Since my first draft of this article, David Wilcock has been briefed that the Alliance's operations are definitely confirmed to be underway. (2) If so, the conspiracy theory of an undercover operation against the cabal using the pandemic as a screen is correct. David is the first person I've heard willing to be very definite about it.

If accurate, what does David's news mean? Well, it means that corrupt world leaders, politicians, and other public officials are being arrested. Also arrested will

be drug-running, gun-running, and child-trafficking rings, mafia and other violent gangs, Hollywood pedophiles, Vatican officials, etc.

Underground tunnels and deep underground military bunkers (DUMBs) are being destroyed as we speak. Many of the earthquakes we feel and hear I understand to be DUMBs being eliminated (after the people have been evacuated).

Tens of thousands of living and dead children are allegedly being removed from these tunnels and bunkers, which are found from Mexico to Canada. The hospital ships off LA and New York are apparently there for their treatment.



On some levels coronavirus is being shown to be part hoax. On other levels, it's completely real. It's completely real in its effects (i.e., people are dying).

The roles of Dr. Fauci, Dr. Birx, and Bill Gates are progressively being challenged. Dr. Fauci's invention of an AIDS vaccine three years before AIDS showed up on the scene is being looked at. It follows the Illuminati's doctrine of never releasing a virus they don't already have a cure for.

Dr. Fauci's emphasis on a vaccine now is drawing fire. Bill Gates has made no secret of his ID2020 program to microchip people using a CV19 vaccine. (3) The WHO, CDC, Fort Detrick - this is laying bare the bioweapons industry. But it also allegedly takes in most elements of the Illuminati plan.

Matthew Ward laid bare the object of their plan: To depopulate the globe:

"What is not publicized because it is known by only a few is that the intention of the coronavirus was to decrease the world's population by billions. That will not happen because [star] family members reduced the laboratory-designed virus's potency to the greatest possible extent." (4)

People researching and transporting the virus to China have been shown to have had Gates Foundation financial ties. The alleged release of different strains of the virus in several places on the planet, the exaggeration of mortality figures, the MSM's misleading the public and failing to report news of possible fraud - the cabal is losing the battle to win back its control of the public.

The Alliance considers this the cabal's last big false-flag scenario. This is their swan song.

Hoax or not, measures like social distancing are probably still best followed, in my layman's opinion. Not saying otherwise. All medical advice except vaccination most likely should be honored until informed to the contrary, wouldn't you say? Common sense prevails.

I expect the air to go out of the coronavirus balloon shortly after arrests have been made, followed by indictments. (5)

\*\*\*

I should probably bring in the Alliance or white hats here. They're an alliance among Constitutionalists in the military, intelligence, and other organizations, which Q has been masterfully emceeing.

What do I mean by Constitutionalists? Well, the thing that unites them in my eyes is their allegiance to the Constitution of the United States (and in the case of the military to the military oath).

Their mission is to take down a group of people who've sought to dominate the world by any means. In this present case, it's by launching two bioweapons: The first is a virus (Covid-19) and the second is a toxic vaccine with microchip hitchhikers.

It's becoming increasingly evident that the Alliance or Constitutionalists became aware of the probability of a pandemic and used it as a cover to launch their "takedown" of the cabal, an event which has been rumored for at least a decade (search on "mass arrests" in the site's search box).

This is the final showdown. This is the moment of decision.

In many cases it could escalate into a fight to the death. In his latest video, David Wilcock predicted that deaths among freedom fighters may be more than we care to think about.

\*\*\*

Most of it is happening behind the scenes, much of it underground. This silent war has been fought for as long as I've been awake to things, which is since July 2007. (6) The whole Alliance operation took long years of labor, constantly at the risk of one's life.

The Constitutionalists are neither Democrats nor Republicans. The best word to describe them is Q's word: "Patriots."

While we've been waiting for the Reval, so to speak, they've been hard at work behind the scenes. They've been collecting evidence, seeking indictments, getting schooled in a changed judicial system, training to take down underground tunnels and DUMBs, all of it following a master plan and aided by the galactics....

Excuse me? What galactics?

The same ones who've been reported flying above nuclear missile silos and rendering the missiles inoperable. (7)

The same ones who've been filmed circling a nuclear missile in flight and sending a beam at it which caused it to fail. (8)

The same ones who park above my apartment most nights, by far the brightest object in the night sky. How can anyone in these parts miss them?

(Concluded below.)

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) Yes, I am a proud conspiracy theorist.
- (2) "David Wilcock 4/22: Wikileaks Dumps ALL Files!" April 22, 2020, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=309602">https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=309602</a> I watched it live. As of this writing, the video has not been posted.
- (3) See ID2020 at <a href="https://id2020.org/">https://id2020.org/</a>
- (4) Matthew's Message, April 2, 2020, at <a href="https://www.matthewbooks.com">https://www.matthewbooks.com</a>.
- (5) Others believe that Pres. Trump will wait until after the election because of Fauci's popularity.
- (6) Newly retired, I watched the video, *In Plane Site*. My life was never the same after that.

*In Plane Site* at https://worldtruthvideos.org/watch/911-in-plane-site-documentary-2004 7nFsLhAnP5Zy6ft.html



I read of units mutinying because they were trained in terrain that resembled Iran rather than Iraq. They said they would not go to Iran. I read of the nuclear football being taken away from George Bush by the Navy. I cheered when the Navy took over Northern Command, which I associate with 9/11, thereby also taking command of the secret space fleet.

The revelations of false flags continue today. Recently Dr. Buttar related the story of a Gulf War soldier acknowledging to him that his unit set fire to the Kuwaiti oilwells. That means that the first Gulf War was started by a false-flag operation. (See "Dr Rashid Buttar exposes the conspiracy and plot behind covid19 and the fake pandemic numbers," at <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8yK3uXip">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8yK3uXip</a> hQ.)

- (7) "Capt. Robert Salas UFOs Shut Down Nuclear Missiles," at <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FbBc">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FbBc</a> LmXkbQ
- (8) "UFO Destroys Vandenberg Missile Prof. Robert Jacobs Testifies" at <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=x4wL4lbwwNU&t=467s">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=x4wL4lbwwNU&t=467s</a>

# The Constitutionalists: What's Happening 101 – Part 2/2

April 23, 2020

 $\frac{https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/23/the-constitutionalists-whats-happening-101-part-2-2/2012-101-part-2$ 



A huge cabal underground complex is said to exist below Denver Airport. The murals suggest its purposes (soldier kills dove of peace)

(Concluded from above.)

To return: Behind the scenes, marines and soldiers, sailors and airfolks have stepped aside from the chain of command, disobeyed orders, and mutinied against the existing regime, all in the name of our planet's freedom and safety.

This is a second American Revolution.

So often in past conflicts, when the wounded came home from war, it was too bad for them. VA services were inadequate and unhelpful.

In my unequivocal opinion, the men and women risking dying for us deserve the best of care and treatment when they "come home."

The wars of the past have been corrupt. But this one is not. There is no other motive here but the welfare of the human race.

And appreciating that, I ask us to remember, along with the trafficked children who require urgent care, those injured and killed (1) in setting us free.



Those in charge of informing the public are looking closely at how much the public can hear all at once. Liz Crokin called it "slowly redpilling" the public. (2)

I'm not just going to blurt "everything" out. I know a single word I can say that might have you vomit. Too much and your head would spin. And at some point you'd begin disbelieving me. So this is what the Alliance is up against in revealing the truth.

At Xenia Resort Center in 2018, I watched and listened to a video on *The Truth Unsealed* of a child being horribly tortured. (3) That so impacted me that it took a powerful spiritual experience the next day to allow me to even function.

Based on that traumatic experience, I can vouch for the fact that some of what lies ahead will require us to be prepared.

They (the Constitutionalists, the Alliance) are taking that into consideration. Theirs is a delicate task: To inform enough but not too much.

I predict that there will be levels of knowledge available, allowing people to choose how much they want to hear.



It's rumored that President Trump will talk on three separate broadcasts over three days after the roundup of the cabal has occurred.

If it were left up to me, I'd release the Reval (4) after the cabal have been arrested and before everyone returns to work so that money would then be available to fund the recovery. Before that time we'd have money and nothing to spend it on; after that time, the need for money would be pressing.

Meanwhile, as seen from this vantage point, the whole virus-and-vaccine fraud seems set to come tumbling down soon. The hard questioning Dr. Fauci is coming under from doctors, led by Drs. Shiva Ayyudurai and Rashid Buttar, together with the studies coming online are popping the pandemic bubble for the conspiracy to depopulate the globe that it seems to be.

I expect Drs. Fauci and Birx to be fired soon and indicted with Bill Gates. They'll join a flood of corrupted individuals in facing charges.

Now to end with what's becoming increasingly obvious: Everything I just wrote here will be "overtaken by events" in the next few days. The pace will continue and it may even speed up.

It'll become a paradox after a while: Flowing will be required of us after a certain point, while at the same time holding on to basic values.

We're about to be spiritually refined by events. What remains, I predict, will bring us closer to Ascension. (5)

#### **Footnotes**

(1) "Injured" - Affected in any way in a manner that requires treatment; all expenses paid with good care delivered; life restored as close to normal as possible; accessible housing and education provided; medicare, pharmacare, and dental care provided; future assured and honor given.

"Killed" - To see to the needs of the widow and family and honor given. Same treatment as in "Injured," as required.

- (2) Liz Crokin, "Is Coronavirus Being Used As A Cover for Mass Arrests Part V," at https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OSMTdT8chQI, at 13:37.
- (3) It was on more than just one child being tortured.

But even so, see how I've pulled my punches. I don't even want to name it.

What I saw was so traumatic and searing that, when I watched *Out of Shadows*, I was retraumatized - even though, watching this latter video a second time, I found it mild compared to what I'd seen earlier. The mere sight of a reminder in my first viewing of *Out of Shadows* triggered me. I was the one retraumatizing myself, not the movie. (I call this a triggered vasana or core issue.)

If I'm affected this much, I assume others will be as well. And it won't be a process most people will feel they have a lot of control over. This is the process I use to handle a triggered vasana: "How to Handle Unwanted Feelings: The Upset Clearing Process," December 29, 2018, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/12/29/how-to-handle-unwanted-feelings-the-upset-clearing-process-2/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/12/29/how-to-handle-unwanted-feelings-the-upset-clearing-process-2/</a>.

(4) The Reval is an opportunity for those who've purchased Zimbabwean Dollars, Iraqi Dinar, and Vietnamese Dong, primarily, to exchange their currencies at higher than usual rates. It's designed in part to get money into the hands of lightworkers, who are then asked to take part in Mother's Earth's recovery and the recovery of all the kingdoms on the planet.

Enter "Reval" in the site search box or read <u>Financial Wayshowing and Stewardship R18.</u> If you wish to participate, purchase a \$50 Trillion Zimbabwean banknote on Amazon or eBay or Vietnamese Dong from your bank.

(5) I actually know what remains. The same 2018 Xenia experience referred to earlier showed me that purity and innocence remain. Lots of other divine qualities as well I'm sure. But I was given the experience of purity and innocence.

# The New World Order Becoming Visible Worldwide

February 21, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/02/21/333259/



I had this sudden experience where all at once I saw everything evil on Earth within recent memory - the persecution of the Jews, Gypsies, Armenians, Tutsis.

Trafficking in children, who are then used for sexual pleasure and tortured to produce the stimulant Adrenochrome through their torture; then murdered; I'll stop there.

Assassination.

Satanism.

Dictatorship.

Eugenicists led by the World Economic Forum are trying to depopulate the globe through a virus that hasn't proven much of a problem and a vaccine that's the real killer.

It pumps graphene hydroxide into us, turning us into a radio receiver that can be used, in extreme action, to kill a person through frequency modulation. (1)

If that were not scarey enough, it causes blood clotting which usually results in a heart attack or other fatal condition.

Everything evil on planet Earth seems to have been brought into focus right now.

I'm so happy because now I know through visible behavior who and what it is we're facing. And others, I'm sure, see it too.

The organization we're facing may have a million faces but it's the same group at the head, whether they sit on the Committee of 300 or the Bilderberg Group. Sometimes they call themselves the New World Order; sometimes the Illuminati.

President Eisenhower called them "the military-industrial complex." President Kennedy said they act in darkness, killing their opponents. Matthew Ward described them:

"The Illuminati is not an organization of card-carrying members, but rather the 'umbrella' name of disparate groups and a large number of powerful individuals who have been controlling or heavily influencing the most important aspects of life throughout your world for centuries.

"In recent years they also have become known by other designations, such as the secret government, New World Order, dark cabal or the elitists; and they include the top figures in financial institutions, investment markets, multinational corporations, religions, education, media, military forces, judicial systems, entertainment, the medical 'establishment,' regulatory and advisory bodies, royal families, Zionists." (2)

"And, Mother, it doesn't matter who occupies the Oval Office - this same situation would exist because both Illuminati factions have the same intention, to control your world. Their strategies differ, but the agenda is the same, and that agenda is to conquer other countries through fomenting civil wars, economic enslavement or outright invasion." (3)

But at last all of us are witnessing them in action. Justin Trudeau serves the World Economic Forum, which intends a Fourth Reich - or Fourth Industrial Revolution - for the world. Trudeau also serves the Chinese Communist Party, probably their

partners in the creation and release of the virus; undoubtedly their partner in the subversion of the last Presidential election.

Bill Gates, Fauci et al plan to depopulate the world, bringing it down to an agreed-upon 500 million, this "second class" serving the first.

To that end, Gates has been buying up land and taking it out of agricultural production, creating food shortages at the same time he's pushing toxic vaccines.

Add to the mix Jeffrey Epstein, Ghislaine Maxwell, Harvey Weinstein, on and on.

Because the truckers of many nations have converged on their capitals, the New World Order, World Economic Forum, Illuminati is becoming visible.

What was only rumor can now be witnessed on people's computers, cellphones, and TV sets. The lies the police offer us can be "fact-checked" immediately from all the videos being taken. The use of paid mercenaries to spread terror among us is there in full color, plain to see.

Now is the time to peacefully refuse to deal with the New World Order any longer - in any of their manifestations.



In Canada, in terms of immediate actions, I call upon the Governor General to act before matters escalate. And let no other MP be asked to serve as Prime Minister who has any connection to the World Economic Forum.

The current Prime Minister has shown he has little regard for the law or the desires of the people. You're the only one who can remove him.

Remember the history of the Weimar Republic. At several points Hitler could have been stopped. And then it became too late and he eliminated his opponents.

The Prime Minister is in service to foreign organizations. He has a conflict of interest in holding large amounts of shares in vaccine-related companies. He's leading Canada into a totalitarian dictatorship, subservient to the World Economic

Forum. Following that, the population will be reduced by future virus-and-vaccine attacks.

You alone can remove him. Please act now.

### Archbishop Vigano's Message to Canadians



Hit graphic to watch video

(or go to: https://uncovr.org/video/archbishop-viganos-important-message-to-canadian-truckers/)

- (1) You recently heard "Serena" talk about being a victim of this very thing. See "Serena: I Miss Me Very Much," January 20, 2022, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/01/20/serena-i-miss-me-very-much/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/01/20/serena-i-miss-me-very-much/</a> and "Serena: Between Life and Death with MK Ultra Part 1/2," January 23, 2022, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/01/23/serena-between-life-and-death-with-mk-ultra-part-1-2/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/01/23/serena-between-life-and-death-with-mk-ultra-part-1-2/</a>
- (2) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, at http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm.
- (3) Ibid. Nov. 4, 2004.

# Not Nazism or Communism; Simply Elitism

May 13, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/13/335206/



Never mind tossing around epithets of Nazism, fascism, communism, etc.

In my opinion, what we're experiencing in the world right now is the result of simple elitism. It's no different than schoolyard children creating "ingroups" who lead and "outgroups" who serve them and having brawls to get the message across. It's no different than gangs or political parties.

In fact I assert that elitism is in largely everything today - schools (faculty clubs, publish or perish, tenure), politics, religion, medicine, the military, and so on.

Now the elite of the elite - by whatever name you call them - want to control everything by taking over the world.

In my view, elitism is corrupt by its very nature. It violates the laws of nature by asserting that some human beings are more valuable and deserving than others, that some are born more equal than others.

Nonetheless, am I somehow saying we should react by adopting a mob mentality and taking the law into our own hands? Absolutely not.

This is the paradox that peaceful societies face. How can a peaceful society contemplate intentional conflict? When do we say "That's enough!" with enforcement teeth in it? When do we finally stand up to the evil that's trying to kill us all off?

This is why peaceful societies are so unprepared for war when an aggressive power confronts them. They don't want to think of the possibility of global or regional conflict.

I don't believe matters will come to a global or even regional war and certainly not a nuclear war. The galactics will not allow any of them, in my opinion. Nothing will be allowed to impede our ascension, apparently.

As I said yesterday, the paradox facing us remains:

"We want peace and love. And yet we're confronted with powers who are trying to kill us with pandemics and vaccines, starve us by torching food-production facilities, take away our income by freezing our bank accounts, release and employ homicidal criminals (eg., Antifa, MS13), produce bioweapons, traffic in children, produce adrenochrome through child torture...." (1)

The deep state could be killing millions as we speak with their toxic vaccines and yet most of the world continues to remain oblivious to what's happening.

Do we go further in opposing evil or resign ourselves that nothing can be done and go back to being oblivious ourselves?

For me the path is clear. I couldn't sleep a night not opposing evil. (How do you spell Frazzeldrip?)

I couldn't go back to unconsciousness for an instant on the dangers facing the world and also on the necessity of responding to it with as much light and love yet clarity and firmness as each of us can possibly muster.

This is forcing us to go deeper within to remember at critical times that we oppose evil behavior but will not join it through the treatment of our defeated opponents.

We'll stop evil behavior but we won't exterminate the actors. These are eternal souls who must and will rehabilitate themselves, though it may take lifetimes. Executing them will only add to everyone's karma.

We know that the galactic federations and the (Earth) Alliance stand ready to intervene the moment they know that civil war can be averted. We know the Divine Mother has no intention of letting darkness win; only love wins.

We're helping that outcome by raising our awareness (consciousness-raising) of what the truth of the situation is and then responding with such expressions of the common will as mass meditations, freedom speaking tours, and other forms of peaceful protest. The white hats in the military are making our response to the deep state for us, with required and appropriate force.

Our demands are for the relinquishing of all power by the deep state and an end to all war on Earth. We know this will happen. We just want it to happen now.

#### **Footnotes**

(1) Out of respect to all the formless beings shattered by our space-detonated nuclear blasts, this planet will need to become a Nuclear Free Zone. As Matthew Ward explains:

"When a soul is in the area of a nuclear explosion in space, it is shattered and the parts are scattered, and for healing to occur, all parts must be retrieved and reintegrated so that all experiencing once again is intact. For the largest portion of a soul to locate all of its parts is extremely difficult, an,d when it does, the reintegration process is complex and lengthy.

"The scattered parts may have ramifications for other souls. Soul parts may enter bodies, where the resultant change may either enhance or impede the resident soul's chosen pathway, or they may be captured by dark ones and cry out weakly for rescue. Way-showers and healers throughout the universe, including on Earth, are aiding the damaged souls." (Matthew's Message, Aug. 5, 2005, at https://www.matthewbooks.com.)

### **Take Another Look**

July 10, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=336696



It's not a liberal world order.

It's not a neo-Nazi world order.

It's not even a communist world order.

It's an elitist world order.

It makes a difference.

To go hunting for liberals under the bed, so to speak, is to divert attention from what's really happening.

It's not liberals against conservatives. Not the free world against fascists and socialists. That's what the elitists would like you to believe.

What we want - and what we're working towards in steps - is a world where no one is against anyone. And divide-and-conquer is not the way to get there.

It was never intended to be. It's an instrument of control and more fatal than a pandemic (witness the Tutsis, Rohingya, Uighers, etc.).

Perhaps a lightworker can fulfill a lightworker function here by publicly declaring that we know it's possible to have a world that works for everyone. And we're taking steps to get there.

A world that works for everyone is a higher-dimensional world. The love that flows in those settings is such that no idea of conflict would arise in the mind.

We're in the midst of a consciousness shift, whose proportions we'll be hearing more about in the months ahead. But I want to stay here with who's trying to control us.

Until we get to a world that works, we need to be precise about what the situation is we face. I think it precise to say that it's a global group of elitists who want to reduce the population to 500 million (see the now-defunct Georgia Guidestones) and control the world whose global rule we're presently putting an end to.

They've conquered us through the ages by keeping us divided.

And it doesn't matter who "wins." They win. Oklahoma City and 9/11 were their handiwork and they achieved their object: to instill fear in the populace and whittle away civil rights.

Mass shootings, assassinations, planes suddenly falling from the sky (Germanwings), all is their handiwork, while a controlled press (including Wikipedia) print cover stories.

The word "liberal" has lost all meaning, both to its practitioners and detractors. It just means "the other guys" on the everlasting divide which the elitists use to rule over us.

They will not stop. We need to (1) stop ourselves from buying their false narrative and (2) turn around and stop them as well.



Once we stop buying into the cabal's own version of events, what's the political alternative for the time between now and our achieving a world that works?

For me it's clear. The only viable solutions are those that come from the heart and, by extension from the center, the middle, the place of balance.

Only there, in the eye of the storm, do the more refined senses operate. Or rather only there can they be heard.

Only there can we hope to still the passions that do so much damage and which the elitists work upon.

I'm a centrist, if one needs a label. I might as well bestow it on myself. I live by the center, for the center, and from the center - in other words, the heart.

I'm committed to love, truth, and peace. I don't need allies. Although they're nice, they're not essential. I don't need numbers. I don't even need agreement. But I do need to adhere to love, truth, and peace. For the rest I rely on inner guidance.

That's it. End of discussion. Anyone using a liberal/conservative, democracy/communism, free world/neo-Nazi metaphor past this point in time is buying into a divide-and-conquer scenario by a global group of elitists.

The answer: Just stop. Just stop.

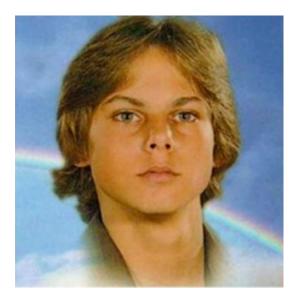
And recover the center. From there, having taken a few deep breaths, take another look.

# **♯ Light vs Dark** ♯

# The Physics of the Turmoil

October 17, 2020

 $\underline{https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/10/17/the-physics-of-the-turmoil/}$ 



In 2012 Matthew Ward explained why there was still so much turmoil. He gave the physics of it.

"Because Earth's streamers at duality's negative end are being sent out in abundance, they are attracting and bringing back exactly what they sent out. This immutable law of attraction is why your world still is steeped in turmoil."

Matthew's Message, Oct. 21, 2012, at https://www.matthewbooks.com

\_\_\_\_\_

Perhaps especially among lightworkers, who know that Earth's exit from third density is imminent, there is concern because turmoil isn't abating, and in some instances, seems to be increasing. We want to set your minds at ease about this by explaining why the world situation is what it is...

Energy is neutral, but streams of energy can be directed by their attachments of thought forms. The forms are actual substances, albeit invisible to your vision, and they are created by every thought, feeling and action of every life in existence. Thus the attachments are either positive or negative in nature, and this universe is teeming with both.

The closer ones are to any energy movement, the more profoundly they are affected. Because your world is awash with duality's negative components - fear, warring, divisiveness, rage, greed, deception, corruption, poverty and random violence - you are at the epicenter of dynamic quaking and shaking.

Not only are those negative streamer attachments being generated there, they are emanating from there. Through the physics that governs life in this universe, energy generated anywhere shoots out into space, attracts and attaches itself to the nearest similar energy and, like a boomerang, returns with that reinforcement.

Because Earth's streamers at duality's negative end are being sent out in abundance, they are attracting and bringing back exactly what they sent out. This immutable law of attraction is why your world still is steeped in turmoil.

And this is why we have urged you to focus on what you want in your lives and your world! The many who are preoccupied with thinking about what they don't want and their anxiety, discouragement, anger, sorrow and impatience about those situations are creating more of them in their personal lives and the world. Those kinds of thoughts and feelings are fraught with the negativity that prolongs the situations that they want ended!

The only way to stop that merry-go-round is with love, the most powerful force in the cosmos. Love - the very same energy as light, only expressed differently - is what light beings throughout this universe have been beaming with intensity to Earth for more than seven decades. The initial infusion of light saved her life and gave her the strength she needed to jar loose from deep third density and start on her ascension course.

With that in-pouring of light, Earth had more to offer to all of her residents, the microcosms of her Being, and her peoples who opened their hearts and minds received it and generated their own light, their very life force, more abundantly. We have rejoiced with and for each of them! Not only have their lives been uplifted in spiritual and conscious enlightenment, but their response created positive energy streamer attachments that further benefited Earth and her other receptive souls.

Because we love every soul in your world, it is sad for us that some still are refusing the light that would replace their fear and anguish with healing and joyousness. As long as the dark ones were in control of your world, they felt powerful. When their control started eroding some years back, fear set in.

By now, the Illuminati are desperate as their last few tattered remnants of influence - the media and segments of military forces and the economy - are disappearing. Tyrannical rulers also are running scared because their counterparts in some other countries have been overthrown by the citizenry. And many millions are living in fear because of those dark ones' activities.

Fear is a magnified emotion that sends forth the most potent negativity. Although that which is generated on Earth has effects universally, as we said, it most profoundly affects all life on the planet. Think how often we have stressed the importance of sending light to the weakest links in our family chain of souls, those who have become captive of darkness.

Creator's law of free will gives them the right to deny themselves light, but they cannot stop its cosmic forcefulness. Earth's ascension course has reached a vibratory level of intensive energy surges and those are blocking the path of energy streamers with tempestuous negativity. Since those streamers can neither turn around nor go forward into fourth density, they are being forced to spend themselves fast and furiously.

This accounts for the tumultuousness you're seeing, and we hasten to assure you, the current clashing will not end explosively! The light from our universal family combined with your own is far more powerful than the negativity swirling around the planet! And, a clear sign that Earth is prudently handling that is, far fewer deaths and much less property damage have resulted recently from earthquakes, her main mode of negativity release, than formerly.

# **Are We Entering the "Time of Truth"? Part 1**

Sept. 25, 2010

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/09/25/are-we-entering-the-time-of-truth-part-12-2/



If we watch closely, we can see that more and more truth about our governmental, financial, medical, and other institutions is starting to come out.

Crooks, frauds, and worse in all areas of society are coming increasingly under attack. The heat is on and it's becoming increasingly difficult to hide.

Apparently, this is just the beginning of what SaLuSa calls the "time of truth." "The dark Ones continue to find that their covert actions are being revealed and in a time of truth so will it continue." (1)

Diane of Sirius told us last year that:

"You are now in a time when secrets are being uncovered and proof found that reveals much of the deception that has taken place. Hitherto, you have tended to ignore such revelations, but with the clamor for change . . . back to honest dealings and fairness in all matters, a different view is being taken." (2)

"The star nations, spirit teachers, and their Earth allies are hard at work to legally and compellingly bring out our hidden history. Says Ag-Agria: "We will ... ensure that the facts of your lives upon Earth are placed before you." (3)

According to SaLuSa, the coalition of Light forces "will bring you the truth of all matters, and particularly your recent history that has been written by those who would hide the real truth. . . . We will trace it back many thousands of years into your ancient past." (4)

Mira the Pleiadian also tells us that information will be disseminated that "has been hidden for hundreds if not thousands of earthly years." "The people have a right to [it]. Some will come up from the Earth herself. In other instances some people will come forward with it." (5)

The information that comes from the Earth itself could be volumes of the library of Alexandria or other libraries hidden deep underground, the computer-like memory of the crystal skulls, excavated records, types of records we don't know about – at present, we can't know what will be involved.

The revelations will "shock many people," SaLuSa says. (6) What we learn "will astound you and you will gasp at the degree to which your power has been taken away from you." (7)

The revelations will be "earth-shattering and life-changing for many," says Mira. (8)

"Much of what has been presented to you previously will have to be discarded, as your version of it is far from accurate," Ker-On says. (9)

"Be prepared to change your most sacred beliefs," SaLuSa warns us. (10) Among other things, the revelations will establish our true ancestry, SaLuSa says. "Be open to new versions about Man's evolution." (11)

"You have been deliberately kept from learning the truth about your links with us, and how we have guided your evolution," according to Ker-On. (12)

### **Controlled for Millennia**

SaLuSa says that for thousands of years we've been brought "under the control of those who have dictated what you should believe." (13)

"All who have held power have indoctrinated you into false beliefs, causing you to yield to their domination." (14)

"The tentacles of the dark Ones have penetrated most of the great institutions on a worldwide basis. They have infiltrated the governments, military and big business often buying their way into them. All these issues have to be addressed, and they shall be sorted out to remove those who are guilty of going against your interests." (15)

"Many revelations about their illegal operations are waiting to be announced to the world." (16)

The extent to which we have been used and manipulated, SaLuSa argues, "is beyond your full understanding." He warns us that, through the accountability effort:

"You will learn sufficient to know that something radical and far reaching must be done to cut out the cancer of corruption that has spread all through politics and business. Such knowledge will ensure that whatever replaces it is based upon honesty and fairness with the object of doing what is best for all." (17)

We are warned quite frankly that "it is not going to be easy to get you to accept the truth of your past." (18)

Our history, SaLuSa tells us, "is red with the blood of the innocent souls who have stood up to the dark ones." (19) "Your history is the story of one war after another, and a massive amount of destruction and enormous death tolls. It is a wonder to us that you have been able to restore the Light." (20)

### The Darkness Is About to End

Now the period of darkness is about to end. Originally the Light coalition planned to reveal it gradually. But we are running out of time, according to Matthew Ward:

"Originally the Golden Age master plan created by the highest council called for a gradual emergence of the many truths during the process of world transformation and spiritual renewal. However, the tenacity of the dark ones has created a time crunch of sorts, as many profound revelations still must come forth so that once again the peoples will know they are powerful gods and goddesses, inseparable parts of the universal family of souls.

"Even with considerable time to assimilate that ultimate truth, it would be difficult for many, and perhaps impossible for some, to believe it. Yet, that reality and many others of shocking nature have to be disclosed within a brief period so that myriad changes of a magnitude you can hardly imagine can be accomplished, and all of those changes are gathering momentum." (21)

The recent legal moves we are reading about are not the revelations we're waiting for, he tells us:

"Even though . . . recent legal battles against darkness are ever so welcome, we know they are not the dramatic revelations you have been awaiting. All lighted souls in this universe would love to see the full abundance of truths shooting out like endless fireworks instead of sporadic arrays of sparklers, but it is imperative for the creation of a peace-loving, honest global society that the truths emerge through legal proceedings based on irrefutable evidence." (22)

As the truth is revealed, we'll find ourselves unable to go back to the way things were. Says SaLuSa:

"Suddenly you are seeing so much happening at once and the truth is emerging all around you, and there is an awareness of what is behind it. The once hidden is being revealed and as long as you can spot the disinformation, you will get a clearer picture of the direction of Mankind. Nothing will ever be quite the same, and it is not in your interests to return to the old paradigm." (23)

#### **Footnotes**

- 1. SaLuSa, April 14, 2010, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm</a>.
- 2. Diane of Sirius, May 29, 2009, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/</a> First Contact/Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm.

- 3. Ag-Agria, June 12, 2009, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages</a> by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- 4. SaLuSa, May 5, 2010, ibid.
- 5. Mira the Pleiadian, April 23, 2010, through Valerie Donner, at <a href="http://thegroundcrew.com/channeled\_messages.htm#message">http://thegroundcrew.com/channeled\_messages.htm#message</a>.
- 6. SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010, ibid.
- 7. SaLuSa, Feb. 24, 2010, ibid.
- 8. Mira the Pleiadian, April 23, 2010, ibid.
- 9. Ker-On of Venus, 3 Oct. 2008, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm</a>.
- 10. SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2009, ibid.
- 11. SaLuSa, May 5, 2010, ibid.
- 12. Ker-On of Venus, 3 Oct. 2008, ibid.
- 13. SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2009, ibid.
- 14. SaLuSa, June 19, 2009, ibid.
- 15. SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010, ibid.
- 16. SaLuSa, Aug. 3, 2009, ibid.
- 17. SaLuSa, April 14, 2010, ibid.
- 18. SaLuSa, June 19, 2009, ibid.
- 19. SaLuSa, Sept. 28, 2009, ibid.
- 20. SaLuSa, Feb. 3, 2010, ibid.

- 21. Matthew's Message, May 19, 2010, at <a href="http://www.fatthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm">http://www.fatthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm</a>.
- 22. Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, ibid.
- 23. SaLuSa, May 10, 2010, ibid.

# **Are We Entering the "Time of Truth"? Part 2**

(For <u>part 1</u>, see https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012-essays-2/are-we-entering-the-time-of-truth-part-12/.)

The pressure to bring out the truth is intensifying, SaLuSa says.

"You cannot fail to have noticed that of late, the pressure on the authorities to bring out the truth has intensified. As more of you are making your own enquiries so the questions become more frequent, and they cannot be ignored. Brave individuals now stand up and talk [about] their findings, and it adds to the knowledge that already exists. ...

"It is in fact too late for the last cabal to stop the incoming tide that will sweep away the dross and lies, that have brought about your problems. ... Fortunately, you have since seen through their plan to enslave you, and bring it about by creating chaos and taking away your sovereign rights." (24)

Ker-On watches from behind the scenes.

"There is so much activity going on at present that is pushing hard to bring out long concealed truths. Ones that will alter your whole understanding of how you have been misled for such a long time. Matters that should have become public knowledge long ago, and expanded your awareness of your own place in the world.

"The time is approaching when the floodgates will be opened, and no amount of denial or attempts to conceal the truth will work. You are to become enlightened as to your true selves, and your destiny as this cycle reaches its end.

"Can you not feel the air of expectancy around you and the driving energy that is bringing out the truth? It is happening right now, and once people gain the confidence to speak their minds, there will be no stopping them." (25)

#### The truth must come out so that Ascension can occur

SaLuSa tells us that "decisions that concern your own evolution can only be correctly made when you have the full facts." (26)

The forces that have dominated the planet have had their run of things, but, as SaLuSa warns, "all of that will have to change in readiness for Ascension." (27) The truth must come out because it "will help you understand why the changes will be so sweeping." (28)

Matthew warns us that we can expect the dark forces to use everything they have to halt that process.

"You can expect the Illuminati to fight viciously all along the way, but their dark activities becoming public cannot be detoured, much less stopped. The door has opened a crack and nothing they can do will keep it from opening wider and wider until the vibrations of the inpouring light are so powerful that they will vanquish every iota of darkness on the planet." (29)

#### How much truth can we take?

Matthew acknowledges that the Light forces are concerned with "how much shocking information psyches can handle at one time." (30)

"With the massive amount of truth to be revealed, a foremost consideration is to attain a balance between how rapidly startling information can be given and how much psyches can assimilate healthfully." (31)

Our job will be to remain grounded and balanced. "Keep calm," SaLuSa advises us, "as you get to hear of the truth behind many tragedies that have occurred in recent times." (32)

"At times your minds will be overflowing with questions," SaLuSa tells us. (33) But "answers will be provided," he assures us, "and we will follow those up with whatever proof you require." (34) "The truth cannot be hidden and every event that has ever occurred is held within the Hall of Records." (35)

#### Diane elaborates:

"As a member of the Galactic Federation I have access to the Akashic records and can tell you that every deed and thought is recorded but is not used against you, and is there to ensure the truth is indisputable. It follows that when we can at last meet you, our teaching of your true history can be supported by irrefutable evidence." (36)

We appear now to be just entering this time of truth. We can see how many people are angry at the fraud and corruption that has occurred. Voices are being raised. Commissions of inquiry are being appointed. Prosecutions have begun. Regulatory bills are being passed.

This process will not stop until everything is known. Once it is, the ability of the Illuminati to control us will have ended.

### **Footnotes**

- (1) SaLuSa, April 14, 2010, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm.
- (2) Diane of Sirius, May 29, 2009, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm.
- (3) Ag-Agria, June 12, 2009, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm.

- (4) SaLuSa, May 5, 2010, ibid.
- (5) Mira the Pleiadian, April 23, 2010, through Valerie Donner, at https://thegroundcrew.com/channeled\_messages.htm#message.
- (6) SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010, ibid.
- (7) SaLuSa, Feb. 24, 2010, ibid.
- (8) Mira the Pleiadian, April 23, 2010, ibid.
- (9) Ker-On of Venus, 3 Oct. 2008, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm.
- (10) SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2009, ibid.
- (11) SaLuSa, May 5, 2010, ibid.
- (12) Ker-On of Venus, 3 Oct. 2008, ibid.
- (13) SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2009, ibid.
- (14) SaLuSa, June 19, 2009, ibid.
- (15) SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010, ibid.
- (16) SaLuSa, Aug. 3, 2009, ibid.
- (17) SaLuSa, April 14, 2010, ibid.
- (18) SaLuSa, June 19, 2009, ibid.
- (19)SaLuSa, Sept. 28, 2009, ibid.
- (20) SaLuSa, Feb. 3, 2010, ibid.
- (21) Matthew's Message, May 19, 2010, at https://www.fatthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm.
- (22) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, ibid.
- (23) SaLuSa, May 10, 2010, ibid.
- (24) SaLuSa, May 3, 2010, ibid.
- (25) Ker-On, Aug. 5, 2009, ibid.
- (26) SaLuSa, Aug. 19, 2009, ibid.
- (27) SaLuSa, May 5, 2010, ibid.

- (28) SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010, ibid.
- (29) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, ibid.
- (30) Loc. cit.
- (31) Matthew Ward, March 29, 2010, ibid.
- (32) SaLuSa, Feb. 24, 2010, ibid.
- (33) SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2009, ibid.
- (34) Loc. cit.
- (35) Loc. cit.
- (36) Diane of Sirius, May 29, 2009, ibid.

### It's a Matter of Behavior

November 18, 2020

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/11/18/its-all-a-matter-of-behavior/



Peace costs nothing....

Two questions arise that seem to determine peace or war, an end to the cycle or one more turn of the wheel of human suffering:

- (1) How far do we wish to go?
- (2) Under what conditions would we stop?
- (1) People who want to control the world or the better part of it are usually shown to be willing to go much farther than those who oppose them, though in the beginning they seem to show concern for public opinion. Their concern either reins them in or encourages them to hide their doings.

The Night of the Long Knives, in which Hitler and his associates murdered their opponents and rivals, is an example of people going farther than anyone else in Germany at the time would even contemplate going.

Stalin murdered not only his opponents and rivals but millions of innocent others. He definitely went farther than anyone around him in Russia, perhaps before him and almost certainly after him.

In some wars, we see atrocity visited upon atrocity in a cycle of attack/revenge that never ends. The Middle East can seem to be this way.

How far do people wish to go?

(2) Under what conditions would we stop?

Peace costs nothing but war is very expensive. It takes somebody's money to keep it running. Armies need pay, food, clothing, shoes, weapons, ammunition, transports, attack vehicles, gasoline, repair shops, spare parts, on and on.

Therefore when everyone runs out of money, they run out of pay, food, clothing, etc. Their armies fall apart as Germany's did in World War II. But the same is not the case with peace.

Peace is the default. Peace isn't low-maintenance; peace itself is no-maintenance. It always *is*.

The people who profit from wars and want to see them kept running are willing to subsidize them.

Under what conditions would they - and their mercenaries - stop?

Again the same thing seems to be true, that they're as concerned about public opinion as Adolf Hitler was before he cinched his hold on power. If public opinion calls for them to be investigated and arrested for crimes against humanity and war crimes, they know they'll face justice.

Not only do war profiteers and and genocidal killers shrink from public opinion. Anyone doing anything underhanded does.

But if I were to say to you, let's go after the war profiteers, no, that would simply be another turn of the wheel. And the wheel needs to stop with this generation.

No, George Bush. We *will* find out what you've done and we won't string you up from the nearest lamp post, as you feared.

What we have to do now is withdraw our consent, as a world, from the behavior, not from the people.

It isn't that I'm not sure we can accomplish that globally. It's that I worry that we lack the will as a world to do it in the face of the work it may take. (1)

I don't say this critically. I say it because I think right now the mass of the world is (rightfully) worried about and focused on survival.

But we can start with lightworkers, who know what's happening and serve the Divine Plan. We can start with actually listing the things we decline to support or tolerate in our midst any more.

Sooner or later we're going to have to mobilize world opinion. Michael tells me I keep looking for a savior. OK, if the white hats are not our saviors, if we really are, then, in my opinion, this is something we need to do:

People who are involved in pursuits which can only be described as evil or inhumane, who will cease and desist, are welcome back in the herd. But people who won't stop are not welcome until they do. It's a matter of behavior.

### **Footnotes**

(1) And, as always, I can talk about the idea, but acting on any one idea would make the writing I do impossible.

### A Hard Battle, Within Ourselves

May 12, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/12/335205/



I imagine it's a hard battle we're fighting, within ourselves.

We want peace and love. And yet we're confronted with powers that be who are trying to kill us with pandemics and vaccines, starve us by torching food-production facilities, take away our income by freezing our bank accounts, release and employ homicidal criminals (eg., Antifa, M13), produce bioweapons, traffic in children, make adrenochrome through child torture....

### As Matthew Ward said:

"It is not 'enemy countries' but darkness in political leadership that has caused civil, international and world wars, flagrant injustices, famine, diseases, impoverishment and wanton environmental destruction." (1)

If I were looking for one word to describe what we're fighting I'd choose the word "corruption."

Many people don't believe that we're at war for the soul of civilization. Given that the god so many New World Order folks worship is Satan, it turns out we are fighting for civilization's soul.

Is it any different for the world today than it was for Germany in the early Thirties? First plunge the economies into chaos. Then create a depression (social credit) to confiscate assets. Then start a war to cover your tracks.

We know the galactic federations and the (Earth) Alliance will intervene at some point but we were warned that it would take a civilization near-death event before that happens. The people have to see the peril they're in.

What we don't know is how much suffering people will have to bear before this point is reached - emotional as well as physical.

So again, to ground and center ourselves in a time of mayhem, we're returning to the truth of our being, to whatever degree we know it, our love for our species and our children, and our desire that peace again reign in our world.

With that in our backpack, we say, "This far and no further" to the darkness in our lands.

No to corruption and yes to a return to integrity.

No to corrupt elitism and yes to what Lincoln called:

"... a new birth of freedom [so] that government of the people, by the people, for the people, shall not perish from the earth."

My contribution is to raise consciousness of the peril the planet is in and lend support to what I believe to be a firm but morally-guided white-hat military response to the deep state's attempts at world domination.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Matthew's Message, May 2, 2022, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/02/matthews-message-via-suzy-ward-may-2-2022/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/02/</a> matthews-message-via-suzy-ward-may-2-2022/

### **Darkness Will Not Win the War**

April 11, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/11/darkness-will-not-win-the-war/



NESARA will re-form society

The World Economic Forum would have us own nothing and world conditions are pushing many people in that direction, as the WEF wishes. (1)

Caring people have been suggesting a universal basic income for years now. The WEF has taken it up, as they did the idea of a "Great Reset" (vs. a Global Currency Reset) with the catch that, in return, you'll own nothing.

Hmmm... That leaves us in a precarious position. No alternative source of support except from the government. Better hope the government is honest. Hmmm....

Their colleagues in intelligence and journalism own the mainstream media so they can reach a mass audience, whereas the proponents of a real universal basic income are sidelined.

It's the same with NESARA itself. Wikipedia identifies it with the "National Economic Security and Recovery Act (NESARA) ... a set of proposed economic reforms for the <u>United States</u> suggested during the 1990s by Harvey Francis Barnard." (2) The Barnard scheme has nothing to do with the genuine NESARA. At best it's a distraction.

At least now Wikipedia is acknowledging the true NESARA. (3) They give a short account of it. Earlier, Barnard's scheme was all that was written up.

However now they depict the proponents of the real NESARA as members of a cult.

I've seen other instances of Wikipedia supporting the deep state's narrative. (4)

The Deep State co-opts whatever good idea their opposition has and then spreads the idea as their own via their mass media and ridicules the real proponents as conspiracy theorists, wingnuts, cultists, etc.

### \*\*\*

We're being warned against expecting a quick resolution. And that's really why I'm writing.

So many intel gurus are saying the Reval will happen tomorrow. If it did, I wonder what its chances of success would be? What Mike Quinsey calls the "dark Ones" are still around, though fast being removed. Is the environment safe enough for lightworker philanthropy?

The dark Ones have voted for Satanism, pedophilia, adrenochrome, organ harvesting, election fraud, treason, etc.

Personally I'd rather wait until they're no longer in control of organizations before starting in on humanitarian philanthropy.

Otherwise I can see all the fraudulent applications, the attempts to ensnare, divert, and defeat ... and rob.

We're opposing a force that has grown over centuries and occupies the top echelons not only of most government bureaucracies but most other elements of civilized society - the military, religion, education, and - in the last two years, we've seen - medicine. (5)

The troops are not going to be home by Christmas, I think. This will take some time and I believe it's to our benefit in the long run that it does.

No one is going to bomb the dark Ones out of existence. I hope no one plans to mass execute them.

Some sudden events - such as the Wave of Love/Ring of Fire - will see large numbers of them leave. Ascension will end the whole drama.

But, until then, we'll be battling the dark Ones not only in deep underground military bunkers and tunnels and off-planet military bases, but also in courtrooms and even in hospitals.

Meanwhile, we don't break laws. We don't store bioweapons in hospitals. We don't use people as human shields.

Given that we're up against people who do ... it may take longer than we expect.

### \*\*\*

Dictatorships can move quicker than democracies but don't have the foundation in decency that allows them to last. It's either a quick kill or nothing for them.

A game changer will occur when their wealth is sequestered under President Trump's executive order. That will surely be an irrecoverable blow, if the fall of the fiat/petrodollar + Federal Reserve + IRS has not already been.

If the Reval goes before too long, would any of us entrust a dark government to administer a universal basic income program? A universal anything? I wouldn't trust mine.

I suggest we wait until we have ethical and trustworthy governments again.

Whatever we do, I encourage us to switch from a we-want-it-now mindset, if we see it in ourselves, to a more mature and balanced one of service. John Kennedy's request of us has never been more germane: "Ask not what your country can do for

you. Ask what you can do for your country." (I still can't read that without tearing up.) It's time for us to do for our country if we want a country that serves and protects us.

I ask us to refuse to be stampeded. Let's all slow down and relax, knowing that time is on our side and a vast Plan is in motion that will not fail. The world freedom convoys showed us the large extent of world support for an end to the cabal's domination.

As far as I can see, the dark Ones want to stampede us. We're more manageable afraid.

Darkness has won many battles but it will not win the war. (6) The final victory will be the Light's, the Love's. It'll take in everyone willing and able to rise in consciousness and unite us all. (7)

If we relax in that belief and knowledge, that in itself would go far to defeating the dark's plans by weighting the collective consciousness towards manifesting that Light and Love.

### **Footnotes**

- (1) See "This Is No Path to Happiness," David Smith, *Brownstone Institute*, March 31, 2022, at <a href="https://brownstone.org/articles/this-is-no-path-to-happiness/">https://brownstone.org/articles/this-is-no-path-to-happiness/</a>
- (2) See "NESARA" at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/NESARA. The article compares true proponents of NESARA as a cult.
- (3) On the real NESARA, see:
  - What is NESARA?
  - Financial Wayshowing and Stewardship
  - Financial Wayshowing and Stewardship R18 Interpretive commentary.
- (4) The Paris Massacre is one instance of Wikipedia hosting the cabal's narrative: See "Wikipedia has Full Coverage of Paris Massacre Less than Two Hours after the Event," November 14, 2015, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/11/14/wikipedia-full-coverage-paris-massacre-less-two-hours-event/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/11/14/wikipedia-full-coverage-paris-massacre-less-two-hours-event/</a>.

- (5) See "Henry Makow: Illuminati Defector [Svali] Describes the Conspiracy" and following sections, at <a href="https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=Corroboration">https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=Corroboration</a>
- (6) In WWII, Great Britain lost many battles but it eventually, along with the other Allies, won the war.
- (7) It's called Ascension.

# **Nothing Can Stop the Plan**

February 12, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/02/12/nothing-can-stop-the-plan/



Each of us has something to contribute to what's happening today.

And all of us are contributing in their own way. It's really magnificent to watch.

What can I contribute that clarifies the wider situation into which the Freedom Convoys fit?

That's what I do. I look at the larger picture and attempt to make it clearer.

The wider picture that I'd like to look is what we call "Ascension," what the Bible called the Rapture, Redemption, and Salvation. It's an increase in the frequency of all life on Earth which has been happening slowly over time and occurs at the end of a planetary cycle.

We'll emerge having been swept clean by an inner tsunami of love. Since I've been through a toned-down version of the process, I can attest to its magnificence.

The transition we're making is from what Hindus call the Kali Yuga, the Dark or Iron Age to the Sat Yuga, the Age of Truth or Golden Age. In western terms, we're moving from the Piscean to the Aquarian Age.

That's why a nation of people would rise up peacefully against its government - because the rising energies support it, even encourage it. The energies are bringing to the surface all remaining conflict within us. And it's attracting conflict in the wider world as well. All of it to be resolved and released.

The conflict it's attracting from various world leaders is taking the form of repressive governments rushing to complete their last-ditch attempt at world domination. They'll find the going getting increasingly difficult as we emerge more into higher and higher vibrations of love.

The Ascension is the fulfilment of a Divine Plan so it *will* happen. The only question is who goes one way and who goes the other. The timelines are already separating between those whose consciousness will continue to expand and those who will remain as they are, until a future cycle's end.

The only thing I believe people will notice is the absence of others from their lives. We'll just lose touch and probably never see each other again. And we probably won't give it any more attention than that.

#### \*\*\*

It's part of the Plan that the people of the world cast off their chains. Matthew Ward explains:

"The day of the dictators is over and so is the day of supporting those dictators for self-serving reasons. The day of exploiting Earth's resources without regard for environmental destruction is over, as is the day of the wealth of the world in the hands of a few. Everything based in darkness is swiftly coming to an end." (1)

We're watching the plans of world leaders allied with dark organizations like the World Economic Forum come unravelled.

Among the channeled sources I listen to, chief is the Divine Mother. The active face of Mother/Father God, she's the creator, preserver, and transformer of all life.

Where else could we learn what the fate of the dictator is? In my view, the people we face opposing the Freedom Convoys are, at their top, dictatorial. The Mother observes:

"It is painful for a being that seeks power for themselves or power over another, whether it is a parent over a child, a husband over a wife, a man over an army. It matters not. The yearning [for], the exercise of control never gives joy. The pain simply grows. And so the actions become more grotesque, larger, until the breakdown is and has [been] and will be occurring." (2)

Think of Hitler hiding his shaking left hand as he rages against his generals at the end of his life.

I also believe we see a few contemporary world leaders who are also starting to come unhinged, following the same degenerative curve the Mother describes.



Portrayal of the Divine Mother

The Divine Mother tells us that's how the future will be:

"[I am speaking about] those in ... positions where control and abuse of power have been rampant. That will not be the platform [from] which [Ascension] takes place. That is not the Plan.

"I know very clearly, Sweet One, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur." (3)

So the success of the New World Order is not in the Divine Mother's Plan and will not occur.

Has she given us a statement of her Plan in a nutshell? Yes, she has:

"Make no mistake, Sweet One, Love will win because that has been my Plan always." (4)

I've experienced the kind of love she's referring to and I can appreciate why she'd summarize her Plan in the one word, Love. Indeed *that* love will make all things work. And where love is is where we're headed.

Love is the passport to Ascension. There's no other passport that I'm aware of. Every time the truckers tidy up, feed the homeless, build a playground, they're adding to the social capital of love in Ottawa and Canada.

### \*\*\*

So we don't need to push. We don't need to shove. And we don't need to resist. If we take up arms and hate our enemies, well, then we become a part of the problem.

We just need to state our position, refuse to comply with their demands, and remain firm.

Left to their own devices, the New World Order will find the going getting increasingly rougher as time goes on.

If they're not arrested by the Alliance - if they're not *already* arrested and we're seeing body doubles as with Joe Biden - they'll find their health failing and they'll pass over from a heart attack, Covid, or other available causes. (5)

They won't die from the vaccine because I don't think many members of the world's elites have taken it, despite appearances.

Meanwhile if you want to see what's next for the world, google NESARA. (6) Stay away from the NWO's versions of that program and look for genuine "National Economic Security and Reformation Act" websites.

Just as there's a plan for a shift in consciousness, so there is also a plan for a whole new economy, banking system, medical technology, transportation, etc.

We're on the verge of a total transformation in our societies, worldwide, and nothing, as the Mother has said, can stop the Plan. We're headed for a world of love. We're headed for a world that works for everyone. (7)

### **Footnotes**

- (1) Matthew's Message, March 25, 2011, at <a href="https://www.matthewbooks.com">https://www.matthewbooks.com</a>.
- (2) "Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017," February 28, 2017, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/</a> transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/.
- (3) The Divine Mother in "Enter the Delegations Part 2/3," May 5, 2019, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/</a>. Reading, April 30, 2019.
- (4) Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 30, 2019.
- (5) "As you are well aware, the world is presently experiencing a great deal of confusion and stress especially for those who are unaware of the ascension process taking place and many are saying to themselves, 'I don't want to be here any longer.'
- "As a result many have left or are choosing to leave and Covid has provided an exit point. You must remember that because of free will every soul chooses on a deeper level whether to leave or stay although very few ... realize this." ("The Arcturian Group through Marilyn Raffaele, Jan. 30, 2022," January 30, 2022, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/01/30/the-arcturian-group-through-marilyn-raffaele-jan-30-2022/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/01/30/the-arcturian-group-through-marilyn-raffaele-jan-30-2022/</a>.)
- (6) "Bibliography on NESARA/GESARA and the Reval," March 21, 2021, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/03/21/bibliography-on-nesara-gesara-and-the-reval/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/03/21/bibliography-on-nesara-gesara-and-the-reval/</a>
- (7) The phrase comes from Werner Erhard.

## The Fate of the Dark

January 24, 2011

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/01/24/fate-dark-part-24/



## Who are the Illuminati and what have they been responsible for?

The subjects of this paper are the people, as Matthew put it, "who choose to stick with their deceitful, controlling, greedy, violent ways." As a result of their choices, they "will not be in that [new] world." (1)

The galactic and spirit teachers whose messages are examined here refer to these people collectively as the Illuminati.

Matthew Ward describes who is being referred to and the extent of their influence in the world:

"The Illuminati is not an organization of card-carrying members, but rather the 'umbrella' name of disparate groups and a large number of powerful individuals who have been controlling or heavily influencing the most important aspects of life throughout your world for centuries.

"In recent years they also have become known by other designations, such as the secret government, New World Order, dark cabal or the elitists; and they include the top figures in financial institutions, investment markets,

multinational corporations, religions, education, media, military forces, judicial systems, entertainment, the medical 'establishment,' regulatory and advisory bodies, royal families, Zionists.

"They have controlled governments, started civil and international wars, caused famines and widespread impoverishment, created boom times for industrialists and depressions for the poor, released laboratory-designed viruses, assassinated opposition.

"They are the perpetrators of unjust laws, Satanic rituals, chemtrails and other toxic pollution, destruction of animal life on land and in the seas, mind control, the 'illegal' drug industry, erosion of civil rights and denial of God-given freedoms, suppression or misuse of technology, political and ideological divisiveness. In short, the Illuminati have been profoundly adversely affecting all life on Earth—indeed, the very life of Earth herself!" (2)

"Illuminati members lead national governments and their regulatory agencies; global economic agencies and banking; European royalty; international corporations; the United Nations; legal, policing and justice systems; educational institutions; all media forms; church hierarchies; the various medical and prescription drug establishments. I may have forgotten some areas, but in short, there is NO area of your world that is not Illuminati-infiltrated and influenced." (3)

Illuminati is a self-appropriated term, Matthew explains.

"The Illuminati gave themselves that name, which means 'the enlightened,' but they don't publicly refer to themselves that way. They work in secret but the results of their efforts are seen throughout your world." (4)

In 2006, Matthew explained that the Illuminati had agreed to play a "heavy" role but had subsequently become prisoners of their own dark tendencies.

"That violence is still a fact of life in your world is related to the destiny of people who will not ascend with Earth. At this juncture, the collective consciousness includes the elements associated with the tentacles of darkness that still are lurking about the planet. Persons who refused to relinquish their 'heavy' roles that once were components of karmic balancing became captives of the darkness." (5)

What does Matthew mean by "heavy role"? Apparently the Illuminati agreed to provide the scenarios in which people might complete their karma prior to Ascension.

"On Earth they are the people whose greed and control got way beyond their soul-level agreements, which was to serve in powerful positions to balance their own and a multitude of others' chosen karmic experiencing. At the point when that had been accomplished and the collective karma had been satisfied, the intensity of greed and control in the Illuminati members was to have quickly reversed into the equitable sharing of their resources and power.

"For some time, with full knowing of their soul-level agreements and the consequences of not abiding by those, the most powerful members of this group have refused to follow the agreements. Rather, this hard-core few intend to continue their amassing of the planet's resources and suppression of entire nations.

"They have been told that they will not be able to do this, but they are deaf and blind to all urging of the light, and in their intention to relinquish nothing, they are using every possible means to keep lower-level members of the group fighting for this as well." (6)

The Illuminati's oppression is what brought the galactics here in the first place, Matthew tells us.

"It is because of the Illuminati's long reign of bloodshed, corruption and oppression that about seven decades back in your linear time Earth was in death throes. Her cries of despair were a call for help, and God immediately authorized the assistance of spiritually, intellectually and technologically advanced civilizations to come to her aid." (7)

SaLuSa reveals that the Illuminati planned a third world war that would have destroyed the whole planet.

"War became more mechanised and you developed ways of killing masses of souls more quickly. In the Second World War you extended it to those not directly involved in it, and the toll reached unimaginable levels.

"Since then you have sophisticated weaponry that can devastate areas with almost total loss of life, and the whole world has been at risk. Fortunately we have been allowed to put a stop to any ambitions of the dark Ones to start a Third World War, It would have had the potential to totally destroy the Earth, and that was not going to be allowed in any circumstances." (8)

The Illuminati received technology from the little Greys after World War II to develop weapons of mass destruction and control in return for allowing the Greys to experiment on and abduct humans, Adrial says.

"In the 1950's there was an agreement between the government of the United States and a race of aliens who wished to experiment on human subjects. They traded technology for the right to perform biological experiments on ordinary humans with an aim of improving their own biology. These experiments are at the root of the missing children and abduction phenomenon." (9)

The Greys supplied technology that allowed the Illuminati to control the weather, Matthew tells us. The dark are still using this technology to create floods, earthquakes, and other extreme weather today.

"The enormously profitable illegal drug industry funds both factions' 'black ops,' including ... weather control systems using technology introduced by the 'Little Grays.'" (10)

"Most of Earth's weather and geophysical events are caused by technology used with malicious intent. The flooding and earthquakes that resulted in massive death tolls, ruined vast croplands, killed food animals, and left millions injured or homeless were intended to create the negativity that is generated by such devastation." (11)

Matthew tells us that the galactic force saved the planet from destruction at the hands of the cabal.

"With such a massive infusion of light and technologies that you cannot even imagine, countless numbers of your universal family stabilized the planet's orbit and performed other life-saving measures. Their invaluable assistance is in action this very day, some of it directed toward preventing the plans of the Illuminati from reaching fruition." (12)

## Freewill operates at all times

No matter how low a person descends, SaLuSa tells us, he or she can still turn the situation around. Wayshowers stand ready to assist them.

"There are of course souls who have slipped so low in their vibrations, that it is difficult to turn their attention to the Light and all it has to offer. Yet at any time they can turn their lives around, and when they do many Beings of Light accompany them for the rest of their journey.

"You can always call upon the Beings of Light to assist you, as they look for signs that a soul has become aware and show you the way forward. At all stages the choice is yours as to which direction you head for, and no pressure is placed upon you to go other than the way desire." (13)

Some of the Illuminati actually did turn to the Light, Matthew tells us, but were subsequently killed.

"Of those who turned to the light in accordance with their soul contracts, some have been assassinated. Family members have been killed as a warning to those in positions of influence where they still are needed by the top leaders. In the more weak-willed members, bribery is a successful tool because greed is in the hearts of all Illuminati. Threats of exposing embarrassing information about personal lives is another common control method." (14)

Who ascends and who does not, Matthew explains, begins with freewill choice.

"The decision about who ascends and who does not is the province of each individual. It is not an arbitrary decision—it is a matter of the energy within the individual and that is determined by the free-will choices within either the light or the dark. Light-filled people will ascend." (15)

The Master Hilarion points out that each person here today in this run-up to Ascension has chosen to participate:

"Each who is upon the Earth plane at this time has chosen to be here, to be a part of this Great Awakening and the great change that is happening and those who are leaving and will continue to leave, are those Souls who have chosen not to experience the days ahead. All is as was chosen by each Soul." (16)

Whatever the outcome, the galactic and spirit teachers, here to help us with Ascension, will not interfere with our free will, as SaLuSa reminds us.

"Freewill operates at all times, and is essential to give you freedom of choice where your own evolution is concerned." (17)

"The beauty of the Light is available to everyone and as always it remains your choice whether to accept it or not." (18)

God has decreed that no one shall be forced to ascend, SaLuSa says.

"God does not impose the Creator's Plan upon anyone who chooses a different experience, because it is known that eventually they will find the path to the higher dimensions and the Light." (19)

The dark have been given opportunities to choose Ascension, SaLuSa reminded us in 2010: "The dark Ones have had their opportunities to have a change of heart and move towards the Light. It is their choice as to where their future lies." (20)

The longer the cabal holds out, Matthew says, the more "it is putting in jeopardy a good destination for souls who choose to continue negative behavior instead of absorbing the light that would enable them to leave forever third density's limitations for growth in spiritual awareness and intelligence." (21)

Some years ago (2004), Mathhew's mother, Suzy Ward, asked him to give her a timetable for the departure of the dark. He could not at that time and explained why.

"Mother, I know you would like me to give you at least a general timeframe for the darkness to exit completely, and I cannot. It is a misconception that 'destiny' is carved in granite. Free will embodies the choice to behave throughout the gray spectrum between 'good' and 'bad,' simplistically speaking, and even though Eden WILL return to Earth, until the existing duality is reconciled and balance attained, violence and greed and betrayal will continue, albeit in ever-lessening measure." (22)

### **Footnotes**

- (1) Matthew's Message, July 27, 2008, at <a href="https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm">https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm</a>
- (2) Ibid., April 26, 2010.
- (3) Ibid., Apr. 28, 2006.
- (4) Loc. cit.
- (5) Matthew's Message, Feb. 7, 2009.

- (6) Ibid., Apr. 28, 2006.
- (7) Ibid., Apr. 26, 2010.
- (8) SaluSa, Aug. 23, 2010, at <a href="https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages">https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages</a> by Mike Quinsey.htm
- (9) Adrial, "Quantum Thoughts Presented by Awakened Hearts," 2009, through Mark Kimmel, at <a href="https://www.awakenedhearts.com/comingat7.htm#4">https://www.awakenedhearts.com/comingat7.htm#4</a>.
- (10) Matthew's Message, July 27, 2008.
- (11) Ibid., July 4, 2008.
- (12) Ibid., Apr. 26, 2010.
- (13) SaLuSa, April 6, 2009.
- (14) Matthew's Message, Apr. 28, 2006.
- (15) Ibid., Feb. 7, 2009.
- (16) Hilarion, May 10-16, 2009, through Marlene Swetlishoff, at <a href="https://www.therainbowscribe.com">https://www.therainbowscribe.com</a>
- (17) SaLuSa, March 31, 2010.
- (18) Ibid., Sept. 14, 2009.
- (19) Ibid. Jan. 2, 2010.
- (20) Ibid., Apr. 14, 2010.
- (21) Matthew's Message, Jan. 11, 2010.
- (22) Ibid. Feb. 8, 2004.

# **Energy is Rising; Chasm is Widening**

March 3, 2021

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/03/03/energy-is-rising-chasm-is-widening/



## How will we find our path?

SaLuSa: By your vibrations you will find yourselves on a path that is correct for your continued evolution, as you find your way back to the Light. (1)

Mike Quinsey: The energies are rising and there will inevitably come a point where they will no longer support the lower ones.

SaLuSa: That also applies to all souls and only those that are ready will ascend. (2)

SaLuSa: All of the time there is a continual stream of energy increasing your consciousness levels that are rapidly rising up, and so the grand awakening spreads. (3)

## What is happening to the developing divide on Earth?

SaLuSa: We see the divide on Earth becoming wider between those of the Light and those who are still held back by the lower energies. (4)

Mike Quinsey's Higher Self: There are two main paths that are carrying people onwards. One is restricted to the lower vibrations as it tries to create a path through the turmoil and problems within the third dimension.

Another path makes headway to the higher vibrations through the power of the Light as it grows stronger and stronger. The two cannot continue in opposition and eventually only the Light will remain, and succeed.

Already it is forging ahead as more souls awaken and can see through the charade that is taking place. The truth lies within and those who can intuitively sort out the positive energies from the dross will certainly make progress. You will be able to identify those souls you can trust, and follow their dictates to set out your path. (5)

### Will those who ascend have to leave anything?

Arcturians: Those who ascend will not have to leave anything. They are expanding their essence. They will be able to be fully aware within their fifth-dimensional self. And, if they choose to also assist beings on the third dimension, they will do so.

In fact, there are many beings on the planet right now that are in that state...that are fully connected to their higher-dimensional self and are only wearing a body for the sake of assisting the planet, or assisting people, or whatever it is that they are assisting. (6)

## What will the separation seem or feel like?

Arcturians: We perceive it ... as a bleeding-into. So, if you can see the harsh boundaries that are, say, around the physical planet, and then you perceive the fifth-dimensional unconditional love, violet fire, divinity, connection with all that is, as it slowly drifts down into and begins to bleed into the third-dimensional reality; and as it bleeds into that third-dimensional reality, those that wish to enter this new possible reality will surrender into the higher frequency feeling and begin this process of transmutation into their light body so that they are then able to move within that oneness. (7)

Archangel Michael: There is an intense polarization building between the various factions, not just in isolated places around the world, but in every country, involving every race, culture, religion and political affiliation. We have told you that the chasm between the Light and the shadow lands is widening, and it is very apparent from both a lofty and earthly viewpoint.

We see clearly the areas that are being bathed in the Living Light, thanks to you, the faithful Sentinels of Light. We also see the swirling whirlwinds of negativity and chaos building in a multitude of countries, provinces, cities, towns, neighborhoods and even among families around the world. (8)

Archangel Michael: Those who are still clinging to the Third Dimensional Reality, [will find that] their version of Time/Space will no longer be supported by the Deep Codes, and the crumbling of illusions will accelerate and become ever more clear and obvious. (9)

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) SaLuSa, Aug. 21, 2015, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm</a>.
- (2) Mike Quinsey's Higher Self Message, Dec. 4, 2020, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/</a> Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- (3) SaLuSa, Feb. 15, 2012.
- (4) SaLuSa, Oct. 3, 2012.
- (5) Mike Quinsey, Sept. 16, 2016.
- (6) "Transcript ~ The Arcturians on AHWAA: Flashpoint to Lightbody, December 7, 2015," at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/12/20/transcript-the-arcturians-on-ahwaa-flashpoint-to-lightbody-december-7-2015/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/12/20/transcript-the-arcturians-on-ahwaa-flashpoint-to-lightbody-december-7-2015/</a>.)
- (7) Loc. cit.
- (8) Archangel Michael, Apr. 1, 2010, through Ronna Herman, at <a href="http://www.ronnastar.com/latest.html">http://www.ronnastar.com/latest.html</a>.
- (9) Archangel Michael, "Time Code Shifts and the Recalibration of the Planetary Heart to the Cosmic Frequencies of Light. The New Earth Energies June 2011," June 15, 2011, at <a href="http://www.starchildglobal.com/">http://www.starchildglobal.com/</a>

# **Observations on the Time of Separation – Part 1/2**

January 7, 2021

https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=316094



Credit: HuffingtonPost.com

I've been asked to say more about the time of separation, the so-called bifurcation moment.

Based on channeled sources, I'd say it isn't so much a moment of suddenly going separate ways so much as a gradual pulling apart, with death providing the final shift away from Earth.

The Mother doesn't want anyone to suffer so I'd expect her treatment of the Ascension decliners - those who choose to remain, or remainers, if I can coin a word - would be as generous and nurturing as it would be for those who chose Ascension.

Maybe I can be permitted to comment from my own understanding, just in the interests of time, rather than hunting down and organizing what the sources say. (1)

My understanding is that all the processes connected with Ascension are supportive, non-judgmental, and personally-determined.

Those who decline are treated with the same loving respect as those who accept Ascension.

Just as it isn't the case that everyone will ascend at the same time, so it isn't the case that all remainers who transition will leave Earth at the same time or in the same way.

Exits will be by any means available cor many, at the end of their natural life span for others, and from the astral domains the individuals will plan their next lifetime, continuing on in 3D, probably without too much of a recall.

For them, if they recall at all, this'll be like another failed Atlantis. For us it'll be succeeding at what Atlantis failed to do. It depends on where we sit how we'll view the events of this time.

\*\*\*

I'd like to say a word about death, the exit means for remainers, those who don't ascend and put an end to death altogether.

There are so many misunderstandings we have about the subject.

I've been outside my body so that the fear of death has gone. I know by realization that I'm not my body. Once you know that, you can't unknow it.

And I wrote a book on life after death called *New Maps of Heaven,* (1) which dispelled a few myths for me.

One myth is that death is painful. In some tragic circumstances, the body may writhe but the occupant of the body will have already left. (2)

Generally we're removed from our bodies before death in such painful circumstances as a car crash or falling off a cliff. We don't need to go through the experience except if doing so fulfills a karmic lesson; say, an arsonist in a past life needs to go through death by fire.

Because this generation is the wrap up of Third Dimensionality for all who wish and can hold the vibration, karma stops here. What we don't finish up is forgiven. Karma operates far less in the higher dimensions, I'm told.

Given the love and bliss that are as common as air or water there, I can imagine that the Karma custodians in the higher dimensions are like the proverbial Maytag repairman - left with little work to do. Because no one has a harmful thought there.

(Concluded in Part 2, tomorrow.)

### **Footnotes**

- (1) For what the sources say and further on this subject, see:
  - "Is the Time of Separation Approaching?" December 13, 2020, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/13/315598/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/13/315598/</a>
  - "The Time of Separation" at <a href="http://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=Our\_Situation\_in\_the\_Golden\_Age\_of\_Gaia\_-\_I#The\_Time\_of\_Separation">http://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=Our\_Situation\_in\_the\_Golden\_Age\_of\_Gaia\_-\_I#The\_Time\_of\_Separation</a>.
  - And *Not Everyone will Choose to Come with Us: The Time of Separation* at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/01/Time-of-Separation-5.pages.pdf">https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/01/Time-of-Separation-5.pages.pdf</a> and below.
- (2) See "Death Is Painless," June 30, 2015, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/</a> and "Do We Need to Fear Death?" April 9, 2019, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/04/09/do-we-need-to-fear-death/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/04/09/do-we-need-to-fear-death/</a>.

# **Observations on the Time of Separation – Part 2/2**

January 8, 2021

https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=31609



Credit: mensline.org.au

(Concluded from Part 1, yesterday.)

Just imagine we're swimming in mud. That's about the difference between life in 3/4D and life on any of the higher realms. (1)

When we're swimming in mud, we tend to be lethargic. Our vision doesn't get very high, and, if and when it does, it doesn't go very far or last very long.

So we're now walking up onto the shore from the sea of mud and into the next room. Above it is the sign, "To the Ocean of Love." I believe the Ocean of Love is a Seventh-Dimensional feature. But we'll have the ability to visit all the dimensions anyways.

So that's where we go. Where the remainers go will be to a variety of environments. Some will be much like Earth. Some will be chosen, I imagine, because they offer the best circumstances for growth, even if they don't resemble Earth.

In a very few cases, mercy will be extended in the form of an erasure of all memory and a startover, although I don't know if that means going back to the Second Dimension or going to lower subplanes of the Third.

Terrestrials describing this option cast it as punishment. See for instance Philip Gilbert's account of the "liquidation" of Nazi concentration-camp guard Irma Grese in *New Maps of Heaven*. (2)

My understanding is not that the process is retributional but that it allows the individual a fresh start from karma that would otherwise be overwhelming.

However the passage does show that people in the afterlife were aware of devolution.

We may have trouble trying to figure out where the idyllic non-judgmentalness of the higher dimensions comes from. We look at ourselves ... OK, I look at myself and I'm practically constantly judging. I'm an equal-opportunity judge. (Yes, I'm getting better.)

We have to remember that these higher-realm people are immersed in love and bliss. Where now is the system into which judging fits?

Where are thoughts of survival? Of competition? Of someone eating our lunch? Gone are all desires. All are fulfilled. In place of them is universal and unequivocal satisfaction.

That's what allows the higher-dimensional people to minister without judgment to the needs of those who decline to ascend. The space they're in leaves no room for condemnation of another - in thought or deed. All is awash in love.

To all intents and purposes the higher entities are a point of awareness in a sea of love whose every "physical" wish materializes and whose only desire is to serve.

(3) Those are the beings into whose care the remainers are given.

#### **Footnotes**

(1) One might say, what's the difference between the Fourth Dimension here and the Fourth Dimension or Astral Plane in the afterlife?

The difference is this human physical body we're wearing, which remains largely a non-conductor of the finer states, until carbon is transformed to crystalline.

- (2) See "The Suggestion that Some Spirits May Eventually Disintegrate or are 'Liquidated'," New Maps of Heaven, at <a href="https://tinyurl.com/yamyjwuz">https://tinyurl.com/yamyjwuz</a> and following.
- (3) I experienced having my wishes seen to without my speaking a word at a meditation retreat in around 2010. I experienced being a point of awareness in a sea of love in an experience in late May 2015. Both were later described as Seventh Dimensional and both were confirmed as being truncated.

# The Lowering of the Curtain

March 2, 2022



Archangel Michael: You have stood at the edge of the fray and you have inserted not only rationality but a sense of balance and of light and of peace. So for this I commend you.

Steve: But go no further, right?

AAM: Yes. Because this has the energy of quicksand. It will suck you dry. (1)

I guess I had to learn for myself. I feel depleted from the energy required to play the role of news aggregator.

Not that the role is not vital. Accurate and truthful reporting is. And making a daily synopsis is doubly important.

Previously, we assumed that we were getting accurate and truthful reporting when we were not. But it *is* being provided now by the alternative press.





As one Telegram wag wryly commented, waking up in 2018 (the 2018 redpill) was still a big deal, but waking up today is a huge deal (he compared it to a mammoth dry suppository redpill, with ridges - see graphic). It's like awakening to find a hurricane blowing over your house.

I've been redpilled several times in my life: Once when a visiting professor gave a lecture in 1968 on trial balloons, false-flags and other psy ops. He was speaking about what we'd call "mass formation psychosis." That shook my faith in governments at the highest levels.

Again when a guru of twenty-five years was revealed to be a pedophile. The floor fell out of my world.

Finally on watching *In Plane Site* and seeing that 9/11 was indeed an inside job. (2) I do know what it feels like.



We're always doing what that visiting professor talked about.

When the white hats are talking about themselves, they call what we're doing "entrainment "and, when they're talking about the dark hats, the white hats call it "mass formation psychosis."

As with all things spiritual, it's the intention behind it that counts, the methods used, the intended destination, etc. The aim is the same: To bring the world together. And we've heard that the white hats often use the dark plan to their advantage.

When the New World Order gives their pitch, they call it a "Great Reset." They enlist the controlled media to misrepresent events (in the Ukraine, for example) and hide others (like the destruction of the biolabs).

When we do it, we call it "solidarity" and "coming together." We all of us are uniting, some for the spread of the Light and some for world domination. We get patriotic and polarize and don't brook dissent.

The particular opinions I follow, which are those that lead to Ascension, are representing current reality out there (mainly, the Ukraine) as having greatly benefited the white hats. The Ukrainian biolabs were developing strains of viruses aimed specifically against Slavs.

Russia is the leader of the Slavic nations. If Russia did not take action against the biolabs, she'd be regarded as weak; if she did take action, apparently a sizeable number of world militaries would - and did - come out for globally-unified military action against the dark hats, seeing that the white hats meant business.

It's a chess game with some regrettable casualties to head off a dark plan with massive lethal consequences.

In it all, we move closer to the dénouement - the lowering of the curtain on the New World Order.

#### **Footnotes**

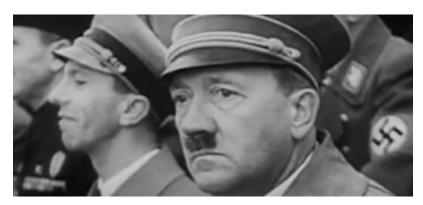
- (1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 2, 2016.
- (2) In Plane Site:

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RTTGyTXVuX8

# The Day of the Dictators is Over

December 20, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=339701



What is it about the use of force to make a population adhere to the will of a dictator that causes it to ultimately fail?

The Company of Heaven discusses the matter. Let's start by looking at the fact that evil constructions and other false grids do not have the wherewithal to last. Sanat Kumara explains:

"You may see momentary creations – and I am not saying they cannot be absolutely horrific, and that is on a spectrum – but they do not endure and they do not create, not only sustainability, but what we would call building...it does not build upon itself. It does not gain legs, as it were, when it is built upon what you think of as the false grid that has been so entrenched in the human condition for so long.

"That is why you see these creations, whether they are economic systems or war machines or gender inequality, why they cannot sustain themselves because they are not anchored in the fuel of the universe and in the essence of you, sweet angels. They are not anchored in love and they certainly do not come with an aura of joy.

"Now the creator, whether it is a Hitler or an Idi Amin, may think that they feel a moment of joy...which is truly simply the rush of power and the abuse of power... that is not divine, that is of the lowest human vibratory rate.

"And when that type of creation takes place, it brings, not only the individual but the collective down, it lowers the collective frequency and that is why that type of creation, in fact, fades away because it is not sustainable." (1)

That may have been a question on many minds. Why did the Nazi war machine fail? Why did Stalinism fail? Fascism? None of them was built on a foundation that was sustainable.

At the same time, the Divine Mother tells us that even the most grotesque and horrible acts are ultimately cries for love:

"In the blowing up of a bomb, in racial, gender, or national hatred, in hatred of your child, hatred of your next-door neighbor, in cruelty, in anger, and fear - what are these except desperate deviations? ...

"There is not an aberrant action that is not a desperate gesture to get back to the love." (2)

Our loving them awakens the light and weakens their intentions.

What is the role of the ego in the rise of dark behavior? Jesus explains:

"Your ego is a part of you that appears to be split off, separate, and which runs with its own fear-filled and self-centered agenda, thinking that it can destroy the opposition and rule the world.

"Most humans discover its limitations during childhood and learn to negotiate with other egos to form alliances, easing the terror of separation or loneliness.

"But a few will not negotiate or compromise and are either quickly defeated or rise to become dictators of one sort or another as their egos take complete control of them - gurus, father figures, industrial bosses, politicians, church leaders - and spend their earth lives sowing seeds of distrust and betrayal as they attempt to achieve positions of power that they think will make them invincible.

"Of course they cannot succeed, but they frequently convince others that safety can only be achieved by holding positions of authority backed up by the force of arms."
(3)

The disposition of the dark to control others simply leads to breakdown, the Divine Mother tells us, in answer to a question on what is happening in the world:

Divine Mother: It is the last tantrum. It is the destruction of the illusion and the exposure on many, many fronts of what hatred and greed and abuse looks like.

Because, even for those who are acting as the players in this [dark] part of the unfoldment, it is painful for a being that seeks power for themselves or power over another, whether it is a parent over a child, a husband over a wife, a man over an army. It matters not. The yearning [for], the exercise of control never gives joy. The pain simply grows. And so the actions become more grotesque, larger, until the breakdown is and has been and will be occurring.

So, you observe this and you certainly intervene where you can and where appropriate and you send the love. But you do not engage in the process because you want, and I want, that breakdown to occur. (4)

She reminds us that it was never her intention that darkness triumph:

Divine Mother: [I am speaking about] those in ... positions where control and abuse of power have been rampant. That will not be the platform [from] which integration of the various galaxies takes place. That is not the Plan.

I know very clearly, sweet one, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur. (5)

By "integration of the various galaxies," she's referring, I believe, to the rest of the universe following us into the new space she's creating. (6)

Mike Quinsey's source informs us that

"The Light will always be victorious over the dark Ones. Even at this time they are being removed and placed where they can no longer cause great harm to you. The war between the dark and the Light for control of the Earth is destined to soon be brought to a conclusion. The outcome has always been predictable even if momentarily the dark Ones seem to be in the ascendancy." (7)

Matthew Ward suggests that the day of the dictators is over:

"The day of dictators is over and so is the day of supporting those dictators for self-serving reasons. The day of exploiting Earth's resources without regard for environmental destruction is over, as is the day of the wealth of the world in the hands of a few. Everything based in darkness is swiftly coming to an end." (8)

So darkness and the rise of evil behavior is not in the Mother's Plan and is not going to be the basis upon which her new space and new species - homo universalis - are to be created. (9) Darkness will swiftly come to its end.

The day of evil, force, war, etc., is over. It's taking the dark forces time to acknowledge that and surrender their grip on the planet's systems. But doing so is inevitable.

And, finally, taking the planet down with them will not be possible. There'll be no "Nero Decree." (10) There'll be no nuclear Armageddon. (11) Where they go, one by one, they go all. The cycle of evil on Planet Earth, we're told, will end.

#### **Footnotes**

(1) "Sanat Kumara: Creation, Universal Law, and the Divine Qualities," Dec. 3, 2017, at On the Importance of the Universal Laws at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/On-the-Importance-of-the-Universal-Laws.pdf">https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/On-the-Importance-of-the-Universal-Laws.pdf</a>.

## (2) Here is the full quote:

Steve Beckow: What does it mean in a world where everything is love that there could be something that isn't of love?

Divine Mother: In the blowing up of a bomb, in racial, gender, or national hatred, in hatred of your child, hatred of your next-door neighbor, in cruelty, in anger, and fear - what are these except desperate deviations?

Now, I have prefaced what I have said today, because you are spiritually mature enough to understand or at least begin to understand what I am saying. There are many upon your planet [who hate, etc.?], and yes, is it an expression of love? Well, the answer would be no. But let us qualify what I say - no, not to juggle, but literally to clarify.

There is not an aberrant action that is not a desperate gesture to get back to the love.

Now, this is going to be very hard for many of you to understand. There have been many instances in your history, which is lengthy, of even your universe, where such aberrations have taken place. Is it an aberration on the free will and the surrender? Yes. But when one acts in such a way, it is a pathetic, desperate plea for love.

Let us dig deeper. When one comes from a place of hatred - and let us take some of the worst examples - so when one is in a place of hatred, of cruelty, of control, and power as in the use of force, and one is exhibiting and exercising that hatred, that cruelty - the question that you as lightworkers, as love holders, as spiritually cognizant and aware ascended beings is, why? What could possibly be the reason, the rationale?

It is that individual's sight, and it appears that it is a sight of struggle and outright war, to gain power and control. But why, why, why the urge for this power and control and the exercise of brutality?

Now, not all these people have been brutalized. Not all these people have experienced hatred, so why? Because they have forgotten, or they are not experiencing any love within them. They know it's there and they are a child acting out desperately, in the most desperate of ways. And that is the only reason.

You may have forgotten why containment was introduced in the first place and we have been very, very mild on containment in the last couple of years, other than my blue topaz box. But let us suggest to you, they are seeking the love.

Are they going about it in the wrong way? Well, there is no question about that. But what are they really doing? They are seeking acknowledgement of their value, of their essence, of the fact that they are worthy, that they are loved and lovable, and that somehow in their aberration they will prove themselves, not only to themselves - because that in fact is quite minor - worthy of the love, but they are going about it completely wrong. They are trying to bring up that essence, that essence of love that is their core. ("Transcript of the Divine Mother: Density is Unloving Emotion; Love is Lightness of Being," March 6, 2015, at <a href="https://">https://</a>

goldenageofgaia.com/2015/03/06/transcript-divine-mother-unloving-emotion-density-love-lightness/.)

- (3) "Jesus: The Effect of Your Collective Loving Intent is Massive," January 23, 2013, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/01/23/jesus-the-effect-of-your-collective-loving-intent-is-massive/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/01/23/jesus-the-effect-of-your-collective-loving-intent-is-massive/</a>.
- (4) "Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017," February 28, 2017, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/</a>.
- (5) The Divine Mother in "Enter the Delegations Part 2/3," May 5, 2019, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/</a>. Reading, April 30, 2019.
- (6) Steve: Is the realm that we're building and taking our physical bodies with us to altogether new?

Archangel Michael: Yes, it is brand new.

Steve: ... Brand new, and the rules have changed?

AAM: That is correct. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 21, 2015.)

Divine Mother: Do you think, feel, know it is inappropriate of me to birth a new species of humans? ... Because that is exactly what I am doing. And it's exactly what I'm doing by opening the Thirteenth Octave. (Divine Mother in Linda Dillon, Thirteenth Octave Intensive Class, Oct. 24, 2020.)

- (7) Mike Quinsey's Higher Self Message, Nov. 25, 2016.
- (8) Matthew's Message, March 25, 2011, at https://www.matthewbooks.com.
- (9) Ivo: Yes. This is an extinction event. On planet Earth, only certain types of DNA will evolve or ascend. Other types of DNA will not. Homo Sapiens is slated for extinction. Homo Universalis will prevail. ("Ivo of Vega: The Nature of

Negativity," through Sharon Stewart, February 22, 2021. at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=317874">https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=317874</a>.)

- (10) Adolf Hitler issued the Nero Decree in the last weeks of the war, calling for anything that could aid the enemy bridges, communications systems, railroads to be destroyed. Few of his generals followed it.
- (11) See "The Galactics and the Chances of Nuclear War (Nil)," March 5, 2022, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/03/05/the-galactics-and-the-chances-of-nuclear-war">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/03/05/the-galactics-and-the-chances-of-nuclear-war</a>

# The Twilight of the Gods

April 8, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/08/the-twilight-of-the-gods/



For years and years, people who pushed the frontiers of knowledge were ridiculed. We now know that the CIA brought in a policy of ridiculing opponents - contactees as wingnuts and delusionals, anyone who investigated 9/11 or President Kennedy's assassination as a conspiracy theorist, and so on.

Now, here we are, facing into a war in the Ukraine and I know I come at it with war wounds from all the past abuse. We may be afraid to stand our ground or be identified for fear of getting taken apart by the mainstream media. Or we may think there's nothing we can do. No way to make a difference.

In my view, there's a great deal we can do.

First of all, I believe we have to start by acknowledging our wounds, if we have any . Then we need to experience them through to completion, after which we can better focus our skills on discerning what's happening. We need to be clear and resolved at this time because our Light is needed.

We know that the deep state is heavily involved in the Ukraine. Nazism has survived there as well, apparently. Bioweapons labs were manufacturing race-specific pathogens, some aimed at Russians. They were being stored in hospitals, under Chernobyl, etc.

## Matthew Ward said recently:

"For decades the Rothschild faction of the Illuminati, now known more commonly as Deep State or the cabal, has centered its activities in Ukraine. Those include controlling governments of countries in the European Union, production and storage of bio-and chemical weaponry, money laundering, computer hacking globally, propaganda in social media, sex trafficking, pedophilia, and imprisoning people for satanic rituals. Individuals in the United States and other countries also are heavily involved financially, personally or both.

"Russians didn't go into Ukraine to conquer the country. They went to destroy hundreds of placements where those aforementioned activities were entrenched. When any could be handled in residential or business areas, that's where Illuminati hid them." (1)

We must know all about the deep state by now. We've read the Rockefeller 2010 Lockstep Report, read the Covid Playbook, watched Klaus Schwab - If you're like me, you're convinced the deep state wants to take control of the world, reduce the population to 500 million, and enslave the survivors in service to themselves as a ruling class.

They're at work doing that, in this phase, through a toxic vaccine that threatens to kill large numbers of us. But a war would do equally well. And more pandemics are in the works.

Knowing this, in my view, we need to not betray our knowledge and buy the propaganda line that the deep state is pumping out at this moment. If there's any residual sheeple in us, I believe, we need to give ourselves a good shake awake.

And, no, in my opinion, it isn't necessary that we "do something." Our chief impact, I think, is on the collective consciousness. Just by being aware of the truth we impact the "cloud." If we go another mile and send love to the Ukraine, to

dispel the darkness, that's doing something that I'm now convinced has genuine impact.

Does meditation help? Matthew answers:

"A number of you have asked if meditation really is helping in that respect. Yes, indeed it is! Individually, in a local group or computerized gatherings or by agreement for a global meditation time, visualizing and focusing on the glorious world you want definitely is helping that come into being. The ability to "move mountains" is not a fantasy—you have innate abilities to accomplish marvels!" (3)

Mass meditations for peace in the Ukraine - and world peace - are greatly encouraged.

Not only do they send streamers into the consciousness cloud, reducing the darkness, but they free the hands of the galactics to intervene because you have spoken.

And that's the third thing: Our star family guarantee that no nuclear arms can be used. They also ensure that a regional war does not become an international war.

What we can do is to pray to them to intervene, save lives, and neutralize weapons. Again, that frees their hands because it's our planet: They have to be asked to intervene. (And there are exceptions to that statement.) (2)

But mostly, we'd best educate ourselves so that we have the clarity and resolve that lightworkers, in my opinion, need to have. For my part, I'm not going to allow another major international incident to pass in which the deep state extends its power without taking the steps, above, myself.

It's twilight of the gods for evil behavior. The Light - our Light - will dispel the darkness.

I'm convinced that our impact on the collective consciousness will be the way we do it.

## **Footnotes**

- (1) Matthew's Message, April 4, 2022, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/04/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/04/</a> matthews-message-via-suzy-ward-april-4-2022/
- (2) Up until a divine deadline has passed. Not if someone else's free will takes precedence over ours, such as Gaia's. Etc.
- (3) Loc. cit.

# Where Will The Dark Go? – They Will Die, Be Brought Home, and Go Out Again

March 12, 2021

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/03/12/where-will-the-dark-go-they-will-die-be-brought-home-and-go-out-again/



They will die, come back home....

## Are there many choosing to leave at this time? What is their reception?

Divine Mother: Yes, there are many choosing to leave at this time, and each and every one of them are escorted and joyfully received, welcomed back into my arms, and they are nurtured and they are healed and they are attended to. (1)

Divine Mother: Those people – and think of it: you are working yourself with 144,000,000 of mine – but those people who just simply say "no, I don't want to do this" will be gathered up in mercy, in compassion, gentleness and kindness – not brought to somewhere else, let me be very clear about that – they will be brought home for reconstitution. (2)

Divine Mother: [Those who choose not to ascend] will either die beforehand or die during, because they cannot incorporate the level of the love energy – because that is what Ascension is – they cannot incorporate that and it literally... you have

heard of situations, especially you... have heard of situations where people's hearts simply stop or explode for no explained reason.

It is simply because they cannot continue on, and the merciful thing to do is to simply, gently and kindly, bring them home. We do not know the meaning of punishment, of what has in the so many different religious pursuits been called "hell". "Hell" is when you are in that place – the depth of despair.

So that is the separation that some are incompletely understanding. So it is not that I am spinning-off a certain proportion of the population to go and live on another planet or something. That is not my Plan. And I tell you why: because this Ascension pattern – the process, the paradigm, the pattern – is to be replicated on many other planets. So we don't want to take those who are recalcitrant and then make a situation worse elsewhere. That would not be kind!

So it is far better – and I use that word specifically – it is far kinder to bring them home, let them refresh and then decide where they wish to begin over. And most of them, sweet angel – although I do not decree it so – most of them will choose to come back and live on Nova Earth because they will want to see and be part of what they missed!

Karen: So they will be healed of whatever they could not heal during the Ascension process or else the Tsunami of Love, the Tsunami of One, and then they will be where they could have gotten to here before the planet ascended?

DM: That is correct. And so they will have a hiatus. It is not a matter of judgment, but it is also from their perspective when they are home, so to speak... there will be a sadness that needs healing because they will realise what they missed. But in that sadness comes the healing and the reinvigoration to come back, begin again, and do better than ever! ...

We don't leave anybody behind. All are attended to – and it is curious, is it not? – all are attended to in ways that they, unwittingly or fully aware, choose to be attended to. The sense that lightworkers and my beloved warriors of peace and my sweet angels of blue and all the lovebearers will feel, the exuberance, the sense of victory – not in an egoic sense but a sense of "we did it!" – for all of you who have truly persisted will be enormous. (3)

Archangel Valdar: Either these individuals will be having a change of heart and rehabilitation taking place through healing on planet, or they will return Home – and when we say 'Home' we mean out of body... dead. (4)

SaLuSa: In the final reckoning whatever is believed will be down to free choice, and such souls will continue their experiences in a vibration that is the same as theirs. (5)

Archangel Michael: Now there still will be those unfortunately, (or fortunately for they are doing what they wish, although it is not my desire), that will choose to continue on in this type of a reality, of the third as you could think of it as ... and they will be shifted to an alternate situation. (6)

#### Matthew Ward:

When the bodies of those who refuse the light no longer can sustain viability, the souls will go to worlds where the energy matches their lifetime energy and where they will have other opportunities to raise their consciousness and evolve spiritually. (7)

Mike Quinsey's Higher Self: [Earth] is vibrating quicker than before and those souls of a lower vibration are experiencing problems accepting and integrating with it as they cannot harmonise with such a high energy. Before it becomes unbearable they will move to another planet where they are suited to its lower vibrations and can continue their evolution. This is the biblical time referred to in the bible when the "wheat is separated from the chaff." (8)

## Won't the dark be following these channeled conversations?

Ivo: As for the negative polarity, most of them will not be watching these videos. That is a fact. These people do not believe there are others who can speak to us "aliens" any more than they believe that JB is not president. (9)

A peaceful world will be born in which cooperation and new technologies will be combined to resolve all the problems that have previously divided man against himself. All will live abundantly and happily in creatively stimulating and inspiring environments of intense beauty as they continue their onward journeys towards awakening.

However, these changes will not be apparent to those ones who choose a slower path! It will just seem that this new system of honesty and transparency has always been the way in which relationships have been conducted. (10)

## Won't incoming energies raise the negative?

Ivo: The free will of those of lower frequency will hold it in place. Energy cannot displace free will. You were given free will, even the free will to give your free will away. Those in lower timelines do that. When they realize they are being controlled and realize they do not like it, then there will be hope for them. (11)

## **Footnotes**

- (1) "Video and Transcript: Universal Mother Mary's Mother's Day 2017 Message: Resurgence of the Tsunami of Love," May 14, 2017, <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/05/14/video-universal-mother-marys-mothers-day-2017-message-moms-gift-to-us/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/05/14/video-universal-mother-marys-mothers-day-2017-message-moms-gift-to-us/</a>.
- (2) "Universal Mother Mary's Ascension Splash!,"channeled by Linda Dillon, May 31, 2017 at <a href="https://counciloflove.com/2017/05/universal-mother-marys-ascension-splash/">https://counciloflove.com/2017/05/universal-mother-marys-ascension-splash/</a>.
- (3) "The Divine Mother on Ascension," June 1, 2017, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/06/01/the-divine-mother-on-ascension/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/06/01/the-divine-mother-on-ascension/</a>.
- (4) Archangel Valdar in a personal reading with Andrew Eardsley through Linda Dillon, Nov. 2, 2018.
- (5) SaLuSa, Sept. 12, 2012.
- (6) "Archangel Michael: Creating a World of Peace," Sept. 15, 2011, at <a href="http://stevebeckow.com/2011/09/archangel-michael-creating-a-world-of-peace/">http://stevebeckow.com/2011/09/archangel-michael-creating-a-world-of-peace/</a>.
- (7) Matthew's Messages, Oct. 22, 2008
- (8) Mike Quinsey's Higher Self Message, Dec. 11, 2020, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/11/mike-quinseys-higher-self-message-dec-11-2020/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/11/mike-quinseys-higher-self-message-dec-11-2020/</a>.

- (9) "Ivo of Vega: The Nature of Negativity," through Sharon Stewart, February 22, 2021, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=317874">https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=317874</a>.
- (10) Saul, Aug. 19, 2012.
- (11) "Ivo of Vega: The Nature of Negativity," ibid.

 $\mathbb{H}$  What is Accountability?  $\mathbb{H}$ 

# What is Accountability?

June 25, 2010

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/25/what-is-accountability-part-45/



Who are the Illuminati? Matthew Ward explains:

"The Illuminati is not an organization of card-carrying members, but rather the 'umbrella' name of disparate groups and a large number of powerful individuals who have been controlling or heavily influencing the most important aspects of life throughout your world for centuries.

"In recent years they also have become known by other designations, such as the secret government, New World Order, dark cabal or the elitists; and they include the top figures in financial institutions, investment markets, multinational corporations, religions, education, media, military forces, judicial systems, entertainment, the medical 'establishment,' regulatory and advisory bodies, royal families, Zionists." (1)

On two occasions - 2009 and 2010 - Matthew listed their crimes. It's amazing that the two lists do not reproduce each other. I can think of some Illuminati crimes which still do not show up on either list, so extensive were their crimes.

"Other information that will come out incrementally includes proof of situations that have been ridiculed by the disparaging label 'conspiracy theory'; insidious mind-control programs and methods; deliberately-contaminated vaccines and laboratory-designed diseases to reduce the world's population; corruption in 'justice' systems; vast underground areas and what goes on there; the real perpetrators of terrorism and wars; the international web of collusion that has been controlling the global economy and commerce, health care, education and mainstream media; the long-time

presence of extraterrestrial beings and their meetings with heads of governments; and the strategic divisiveness of religions. The amount of information is staggering, and revealing it in one fell swoop would be too much for any psyche to handle." (2)

"They have controlled governments, started civil and international wars, caused famines and widespread impoverishment, created boom times for industrialists and depressions for the poor, released laboratory-designed viruses, assassinated opposition. They are the perpetrators of unjust laws, Satanic rituals, chemtrails and other toxic pollution, destruction of animal life on land and in the seas, mind control, the 'illegal' drug industry, erosion of civil rights and denial of God-given freedoms, suppression or misuse of technology, political and ideological divisiveness. In short, the Illuminati have been profoundly adversely affecting all life on Earth—indeed, the very life of Earth herself!"

(3)

They have beggared the United States, Diane of Sirius maintains: "Your country is now bankrupt yet at one time it was extremely wealthy, but your wealth has been channelled into the families who have controlled your lives. Through manipulation and covert actions they have kept you in need, and at the same time spent your hard-earned dollars on war and politics to gain world control." (4)

They almost succeeded in taking over the world, Atmos says.

"The world at large has little idea of how corrupt successive governments have been in the U.S., but they are awakening to their methods and are beginning to reject them. As you might correctly say, a handful of people in high places have controlled the world for millennia of time, and have advanced their plans for global control almost to the point of success." (5)

The cabal's modus operandi, Ker-On of Venus explains, was to "play on are your fears, which they create by their words and actions." (6) Ker-On can find no better example of this "than the terrorist threat, and the consequent draconian laws to exert even greater control over you. You see with your very eyes what is happening and how you are being poisoned in many ways, yet your representatives do little or nothing to prevent it." (7)

The worst "terrorist" incident was what has become known as "9/11," the truth of which cannot remain hidden much longer, Matthew says. When it comes out, the cabal will fall.

"In the higher vibrations in which Earth is now orbiting, that truth [about who planned and executed '9/11'] cannot be hidden much longer; when it emerges along with its even deeper purpose than controlling oil resources in the Mideast, which is to dominate the entire planet and kill or enslave its peoples, the Illuminati's long reign of terror will meet its just end." (8)

So severe was 9/11 that, according to Matthew Ward, Mother Earth asked the Divine to assure her that no such man-made act of violence would be permitted to occur again.

"By honoring Earth's free will to never again experience any terrorist activity like '9/11,' God has authorized extraterrestrial intervention to prevent all such attempts and they have successfully done so more than a dozen times since September 11, 2001, including the neutralizing of manmade viruses that were intended to create pandemics." (9)

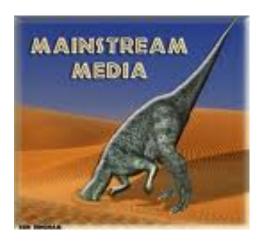


But lesser acts of violence fall under the law of free will and cannot be stopped.

"The deaths, injuries and property destruction in Mumbai, India, were the work of the Illuminati-controlled faction of the CIA. Known as 'black ops,' that event and others similar to it, as well as lesser destructive efforts by zealous individuals, come under Creator's 'free will' cosmic law that the rulers of all universes are bound to obey." (10)

The U.S. cabal's control over the press was vital to its plan to dominate the world. Through initiatives like Operation Mockingbird (11) which began in the 1950s, the CIA eliminated a strong and independent press, which served as a watchdog to protect human rights and freedoms. Without a free press, the cabal was able to do whatever it wished without public scrutiny.

Its opposite is also true: a vigorous free press would allow the truth to be known and the people's freedom to be restored.



By mid-2008 the wall of silence that censorship of the press had built was beginning to crumble. Matthew Ward could report the ending of some secrecy.

"Although censorship still exists to some extent in mainstream media, with newscasts and the press reporting a bank closure, others with losses in the \$billions, and the bankrupt status of major mortgage-makers and many smaller lenders, truth is beginning to emerge about what has led to this state of fiscal affairs." (12)

By the end of 2008, SaLuSa was also pointing out to us the increasing flow of revelations about the cabal's activities:

"You may have noticed you are now in a time when disclosures about the conspiracies that have held you down, are coming out thick and fast. This is another aspect of the power of the higher energies that are being grounded upon Earth.

"They are not just opening people's eyes to the truth, but empowering their Light so that they are no longer afraid to speak. It has a snowball effect and

once it is underway, there will be an avalanche of revelations as others gain confidence to come forward.

"You have a most apt statement that 'the truth shall set you free' and that process is gaining momentum. It is an energy that you can feel and intuitively know that you can accept it." (13)

The break in censorship meant the disclosure of an "ever-increasing numbers of stories about people in all walks of life, from small townships to national and international bodies, who have been engaged in such [activities] as sexual molestation, embezzlement, bribery, robbery, illegal business negotiations, child pornography and blatant lies." (14)

Matthew predicted that eventually a wave of truth-telling would break out that could not be stopped.

"You will see more honest reporting as media controllers' hold becomes increasingly tenuous." (15)

"Eventually there will be no 'sacred cows' remaining as nefarious activities even in long-honored institutions keep emerging into the limelight." (16)

"When the monumental level of corruption and deception in your world is exposed, even mainstream media will not be able to silence the revelations. National and international icons will be 'dethroned'; dishonest and tyrannical government leaders will be replaced by ones who are benevolent and wise; where war mentality exists, it will give way to peaceful negotiation and poverty will give way to fair allocation of the world's resources." (17)

In the part of accountability that has to do with truth-telling, this torrent of revelations will deny the cabal any cover.

Matthew predicts that truth-telling will result in a thorough "housecleaning' within governments, religions, banking, corporations, education, commerce, medicine and health care—every source that has been instrumental in forming your beliefs and conscripting your activities." It will continue "until all those sources of deception and corruption have been purged." (18)

Our awakening has taken the cabal by surprise, SaLuSa informs us, and augurs their fall

"[The dark] are aware that the people have suddenly awakened to what has been happening for Millennia of time. They never thought to see you as successful in regaining your power, and they face worrying times. Politically they are not the same force, and their criminal acts are soon to be called to account.

"Once the truth really starts to reach your ears, you will become as one in demanding far-reaching changes. This will be a time of great opportunity to instigate new ways of governance, and ones that more truly reflect the wishes of the people. These will come into being and are necessary to pave the way for establishing an unassailable path to Ascension." (19)

The increasing awareness of the world's population, SaLuSa tells us, is the best guarantee of the cabal's defeat: "Your new awareness is making it difficult for those working for the dark to hide their activities. You are seeing where it is occurring and who are the instigators and holding them responsible, and justice will ultimately prevail." (20)

The prevailing of justice will be the second part of the accountability process, which we'll turn to soon.

Once first contact has taken place, SaLuSa says that the galactics will be able to bypass the media, at which time accountability can be completed: "We will as promised have direct contact with you and nothing will be able to stop us communicating with you. We can override your present systems and fully protect our own broadcasts." (21)

Once free speech has been restored, says Atmos, we will be astonished at what we'll hear: "Before very long there will be changes that will bring back free speech and once those with stories to tell feel safe from retaliation you will be astounded at what has been going on in your name." (22)

In the face of those revelations, he explains, our fears of today will pale: "Your greatest fears will seem insignificant, when you learn the truth of how close you came to totally losing your freedom and becoming enslaved." (23)

This restoration of the mainstream media to independence, followed by unstoppable truth-telling, forms one part of the accountability operation.

## **Footnotes**

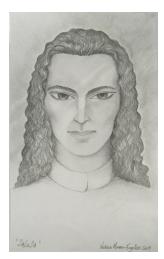
- (1) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, at <a href="https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm">https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm</a>.
- (2) Matthew's Message, March 10, 2009, ibid.
- (3) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, ibid.
- (4) Diane of Sirius, Oct. 8, 2008, at <a href="https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/">https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/</a> First Contact/Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- (5) Atmos, Dec. 17, 2008, at <a href="https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/">https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/</a> Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- (6) Ker-On of Venus, Oct. 22, 2008, at <a href="https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/">https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/</a> First Contact/Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- (7) Loc. cit.
- (8) Matthew's Message, Sept. 14, 2008, ibid.
- (9) Matthew's Message, Dec. 21, 2008, ibid.
- (10) Loc. cit.
- (11) See <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/03/28/the-cias-operation-mockingbird/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/03/28/the-cias-operation-mockingbird/</a>.
- (12) Matthew's Message, July 27, 2008, ibid.
- (13) SaLuSa, Nov. 26, 2008, at <a href="https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/">https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/</a> First Contact/Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- (14) Matthew's Message, 21 May 2008, ibid.
- (15) Matthew's Message, Aug. 30, 2008, ibid.
- (16) Matthew's Message, 21 May 2008, ibid.
- (17) Matthew's Messages, July 18, 2009, ibid.
- (18) Matthew's Message, 21 May 2008, ibid.
- (19) SaLuSa, Mar. 30, 2009, ibid.

- (20) SaLuSa, May 4, 2009, ibid.
- (21) SaLuSa, Nov. 14, 2008, ibid.
- (22) Atmos, Dec. 17, 2008, ibid.
- (23) Loc. cit.

# What Is Accountability? Part 1

June 22, 2010

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/22/what-is-accountability-part-15/



SaLuSa of Sirius

The events I'm following on this website could be described as disclosure, accountability, first contact, the abundance program, terraforming, and ascension. In more words, these can be described as ending the ET/UFO truth embargo; establishing the truth of our history and prosecuting the criminally-responsible; making personal contact with the extensive presence of star nations around our planet; extending sufficient means for survival and satisfaction to all people on the planet; restoring the Earth to its original pristine condition; and successfully accomplishing our move to the Fifth Dimension.

Accountability is the name given to a process designed to establish the truth of crimes against humanity, war crimes, torture and similar events on this planet and to hold accountable those responsible for them.

Thus, one part of accountability is establishing the truth of our history and another part is bringing the worst perpetrators before courts of law. The process began some time ago but it will not be concluded until after first contact.

Let's look first at the process of establishing the truth of our history. Ag-Agria tells us:

"The truth is surely stranger than fiction, because you have been misled by the dark forces that covered it up. Now there is no stopping the avalanche of truth that is building up. It will engulf the world, and release you from the careful web of deceit that the dark ones have used to keep you under their control.

"It is up to each individual to spread the truth as it becomes known, but it will not be fully brought into being until we are in open contact with you [i.e., until first contact].

"There are many dear souls who speak quietly, and dare not risk their lives or that of their families by speaking out aloud. These are the times when the truth must emerge and the cleansing cannot be complete until it is fully told.

"Your history must be re-written according to the truth that has been concealed for millennia of time. It will be hard for some of you to contemplate, as you have lived in the darkness for so long. The truth can sometimes stare you in the face and you are still in denial and the cover-up in connection with UFOs is one such glaring example.

"It is fear and deliberate false information that has formed your beliefs. However, consider what it is that holds you back and try to keep an open mind. It will not be long before absolutely undeniable truth of our presence and our craft will be presented to you all." (1)



Matthew Ward at 17, just prior to his transition

How will that truth be established? It will be revealed in part by physical records that exist and in part by etheric records. The physical records exist in the Hall of

Records, which Matthew Ward describes here:

"Mother, records abound! There is an energetic 'hall of records' within Earth, where it is maintained current by the evolved souls living there. Ancient written records have been discovered on the planet, although most have been intentionally destroyed or suppressed from public view, and many more still are to be discovered in tombs and other places considered sacred to the populations at those times." (2)" What records have been destroyed on Earth have their counterpart in the astral planes:

"[Heaven's] libraries contain both energetic and print form records chronicling planetary history -- this includes replicas of the destroyed and lost records I mentioned."(3)

And finally, Matthew tells us, there are the eternal records of the Akasha or primal ether:

"And universally, the Akashic records hold individually and collectively the history of souls and creation." (4)

## What are the Akashic Records?



Archangel Michael

Archangel Michael explains: "Akashic records are vibrational patterns – positive or negative – which are stored within the cosmic library which contains the total history of creation." (5)

Atmos of Sirius explains their importance: "Without looking at your Akashic records, you have no idea as to the extent you may have previously moved into the depths of darkness." (6)

## SaLuSa adds:

"There is so much that we can reveal about your true history, and we can support those claims with indisputable proof that exists in the Akashic Records. You will find it fascinating as holographic pictures bring the past back to life." (7)

Not everyone has access to the Akashic Records and certainly no one can look at another's unless they have achieved a certain level of spiritual evolution or unless they have permission. Ascended beings of the Galactic Federation have achieved that evolutionary status:

"As a member of the Galactic Federation I have access to the Akashic records and can tell you that every deed and thought is recorded but is not used against you, and is there to ensure the truth is undisputable. It follows that when we can at last meet you, our teaching of your true history can be supported by irrefutable evidence." (8)

The Akashic Records are used in intergalactic courts, says SaLuSa:

"We have Courts that are unlike yours and presided over by many High Beings of Light. Lies and subterfuge have no place in them, because there is no point in trying to deny that which is irrevocable and recorded in the ethers of life." (9)

The galactics don't intend to use the Akasha to deprive us of our right to believe as we wish. Says SaLuSa:

"We come not to destroy your beliefs but present you with another version that is supported by the Akashic Records. It will then be up to you to take from it what makes you feel comfortable and at ease." (10)

#### **Footnotes**

1. Ag-Agria, Dec. 3, 2008, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm</a>.

- 2. Matthew's Message, April 20, 2004, at <a href="http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm">http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm</a>.
- 3. Loc. cit. For more on counterpart records, see <a href="http://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/high1.html#lit">http://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/high1.html#lit</a> .
- 4. Loc. cit.
- 5. Archangel Michael, "Passport to Ascension," May 2009, through Ronna Herman, at <a href="http://www.ronnastar.com/latest.html">http://www.ronnastar.com/latest.html</a>. For more on Akashic Records, see <a href="http://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/reincarn1.html#akashic">http://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/famous1.html#akashic</a> and <a href="http://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/famous1.html#cayce">http://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/famous1.html#cayce</a>
- 6. Atmos of Sirius, June 24, 2009, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/</a> <a href="https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/">First Contact/Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm</a>.
- 7. SaLuSa, April 17, 2009, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages</a> by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- 8. Diane of Sirius, May 29, 2009, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/</a> First Contact/Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- 9. SaLuSa, Sept. 28, 2009, ibid.
- 10. SaLuSa, Nov. 7, 2008, ibid. <a href="http://stevebeckow.com/accountability/the-process-of-accountability/what-is-accountability-part-15/">http://stevebeckow.com/accountability/the-process-of-accountability/what-is-accountability-part-15/</a>

# What Is Accountability? Part 2

June 23, 2010

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/23/what-is-accountability-part-25/



Before we look at the legal process by which accountability will be accomplished, I need to describe the lines of authority that the galactic and "terrestrial" ascended masters follow. And before I do that, I need to encourage us to alter our Third-Dimensional thinking about things like lines of authority, hierarchy, obeying orders, and so on.

In the Third Dimension, we're accustomed to authority that is often arbitrary, harsh, etc. But authority in dimensions higher than the Third is not arbitrary and not harsh. In fact, the degree to which one wins the right to command revolves around the extent to which one loves and serves others; that is, the extent of one's spiritual development or evolution.

That's why one can speak about "natural" nobility in the higher planes. The lesser-evolved feel a *desire* to obey the higher-evolved. The closer we get to God, the more godly we are and this conditions the relations among souls of higher and lower development.

I think we all have an intuitive sense that the situation that exists here on the Third Dimension is not what exists at higher levels.

One corollary of this is that there is no xenophobia, racism, or nationalism among souls of the Fifth Dimension, galactic or terrestrial. They obey whomever is more spiritually evolved, whether they be from Earth or Sirius.

So therefore, in general, those who direct the ascension effort and the accountability process will be hierarchically and naturally arranged into levels like ascended masters, angels, Elohim, etc.

We'll find galactics obeying the terrestrial White Brotherhood and Sisterhood and terrestrials obeying the Sirian Blue Lodge, all of them responding to natural virtues or noble qualities.

The best comparison in our society is to consider how one would feel drawn to obey the words of a genuinely-saintly soul, whether that person was Hindu, Sufi, Christian, or whatever. They would speak "as one having authority," as the Gospels say.

Moreover, here on the physical plane, we cannot really "read" another's character. But on the Fifth Dimension, souls can sense, see, and read another's character in the aura, through telepathy, and so on. There's no guesswork involved, as SaLuSa explains:

"We cannot be fooled and we have the means to determine whether people speak truthfully.

"Indeed, when face to face with you we can tell so from your auras, or read your mind. From our point of view, you can literally be read like a book. We can see if you are spiritually evolved, and such souls emanate a powerful Light." (1)

As well, the degree of one's finery conveys authority. The possession of a crown, the magnificence of a robe, the wearing of a jewel are often indications of one's evolutionary standing. Granted that some people may dress themselves in a crown out of their own desire to wear one, say, in the astral planes, it will not be as fine as a crown that has been given for service.

That having been said, it is also true that many evolved souls will not wear ornaments or fine robes. It's again true that they may wear crowns or robes if the occasion demands it and not on other occasions. We'll be learning all of these spirit sociological matters as time goes on. Things will be different than they are on Earth in 3D.

Another matter before beginning. Here on the Third Dimension, all of us are mixed together. Saints, thieves, murderers, martyrs, the corrupt, the clean. But on higher planes, we are not all mixed together.

On the Fifth Dimension, only people of goodly character can stand the refined vibrations. People of lesser character must remain on lower levels. This is the same on the spirit side of life, where people of lesser character must remain on the dark planes; people of higher character go to the Summerlands. Above the physical plane or Third Dimension, we all get sorted out.

Thus, it's not so important whether a person comes from Earth or Sirius as whether they are a resident of the Fifth Dimension or not. Again there is not the xenophobia that there is on Earth in 3D.

Now someone may be wondering why, if we sort ourselves out on higher dimensions, there would be more and lesser developed souls on any one plane. The answer is, as far as I'm aware, that souls of higher dimensions provide the leadership on any given plane. So the "hierarch" of the Fifth Dimension might be a soul from a significantly-higher plane who agrees to endure the lower vibrations to serve the Divine in this manner. He or she would not be considered a resident of the lower plane.

So, in considering the Light forces who are here to redeem our situation, I encourage you not to think in terms of species, races and nations, but instead of spiritual development.

Then, when I say that the galactics obey the ascended masters of Earth's evolutionary stream, you won't have so much difficulty wondering why galactics might obey terrestrials.

## **Footnotes**

- 24. SaLuSa, May 3, 2010, ibid.
- 25. Ker-On, Aug. 5, 2009, ibid.
- 26. SaLuSa, Aug. 19, 2009, ibid.

- 27. SaLuSa, May 5, 2010, ibid.
- 28. SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010, ibid.
- 29. Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, ibid.
- 30. Loc. cit.
- 31. Matthew Ward, March 29, 2010, ibid.
- 32. SaLuSa, Feb. 24, 2010, ibid.
- 33. SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2009, ibid.
- 34. Loc. cit.
- 35. Loc. cit.
- 36. Diane of Sirius, May 29, 2009, ibid.

# What Is Accountability? Part 3

June 24, 2010

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/24/what-is-accountability-part-35/



The members of the space coalitions here to restore Earth and take it (and us) to the Fifth Dimension are at least Fifth-Dimensional beings. That means they have unitive consciousness, such as you might see in Ramana Maharshi or Adyashanti. You can hear that in SaLuSa's description of who the Galactic Federation are: "We of the Galactic Federation are you, and in us you will see what you are to be. Nothing could be more natural than a coming together of all of us. Our futures are joined in love and the desire to take our knowledge and abilities to others. "God has given us the power of creation, and the knowledge of how to correctly use it. We are trusted having vowed to serve the will of God and spread the Light far and wide. We are all to be the warriors of Light for the benefit of all other souls." (1)

Our galactic family is one part of the force that is ending the rule of the cabal. The other part are the souls whom we think of more as being "terrestrial." These include the ascended masters of the White Brotherhood, the celestials known to us, and other members of the spiritual hierarchy whom we think of as attached to Earth.

Archangel Metatron spoke on behalf of all of these:

"I AM [Archangel] Metatron, greeting you in your vibrational home, that of the 5th dimension. . . .

"We are your family . . . we are the realm that you now inhabit and we come with you, to walk hand in hand into this familiar, yet foreign land. This new territory

that you have dutifully claimed as your own now holds you in vibrational alignment with all that is God's glory." (2)

But many of us, I think, will relax when we know significantly more about the galactic wing of the Light forces. One of the things we probably wish to know is whom do they obey?

SaLuSa tells us right off the bat: "We serve the higher forces." (3) If we could really understand, believe and accept that, there would be no need to say more. But many people want a few more details to feel comfortable with the thought of galactics acting on our behalf.



What SaLuSa says of the galactic "line of authority" could be said of all the members of the Light forces gathered to serve us. It "goes all the way back to God." Lines of authority for spirits and for higher-dimensional beings in physical bodies go all the way back to God because hierarchical authority on the higher planes derives from God.

SaLuSa adds that it "passes through various groups and councils of high evolution and consciousness. It finally reaches you through us and the [ascended] Masters, who wait in readiness to return to Earth." (4)

Before looking at the ascended masters, we might want to remember that life in the higher dimensions, as Archdeacon Wilberforce so aptly put it two centuries ago in a communication from the spirit lands is organized differently than ours:

"We spirits are not a democracy but a hierarchy – an ordered grade of beings, ascending beyond our capacity even here to follow its upward ranges. But there is no injustice. Each occupies its position by reason of capacity and fitness. Democracy on earth will fail unless it becomes a brotherhood [of] older and younger brothers." (5)

This is the kind of society that SaLuSa is pointing to as well.

By and large, the ascended masters that SaLuSa is speaking of belong, around Earth in any case, to the White Brotherhood. They are the level of authority closest to us and the level that the galactics liaise with on a day-to-day basis. If this were Star Trek, we can imagine them being on the stardeck, with the galactic officers. SaLuSa acknowledges the directing role the White Brotherhood plays: "[The Galactic Federation is] just part of an active organization that comes under the direction of the White Brotherhood, committed to bringing Light to Earth." (6) On another occasion, he says:

"We . . . work with ascended Spiritual Beings whose names are often well known to you. They have acted as your Brothers from the Light and are sometimes recognized as far back as Atlantean times, showing Man that your spiritual needs are always well looked after." (7)

These ascended beings include Jesus, Buddha, St. Germain, Kuthumi, Hilarion and all the other ascended masters we've heard of. They are said to be headquartered in Shamballa, on the etheric plane over the Gobi Desert in Mongolia. (8) Above the White Brotherhood are levels upon levels of Spiritual Hierarchy which are only names to us. The most important individual, in terms of all that we are concerned with, is Sanat Kumara, who heads up the ascension effort. Because he's so important, I'll cite a few descriptions of him. Notice how the Hathors say he summoned them:

Hathors: "We know Sanat Kumara well for it was he who asked us to enter this Universe. As an Ascended Master, Sanat Kumara has taken on numerous responsibilities associated with the elevation of planet Earth and this solar system. He is working for the ascension, the evolution of consciousness in the solar system, as we are." (9)

St. Germain: "Sanat Kumara is thus in charge of guiding mankind, along with other life forms and the angelic realm, through the present transition into the new Golden Era. . . . Earth's present transition requires the careful coordination between Mother Earth's needs and those of the living creatures She hosts." (10) Anonymous Source: "Sanat Kumara is an advanced being who is regarded as the Lord or Regent of Earth and of humanity.

"It is believed by some that he is the founder of the Great White Brotherhood, which is composed of Ascended Masters and volunteers from other worlds who have joined together to advance spiritual evolution on Earth." (11) Until recently, Sanat Kumara occupied the position of Planetary Logos and is known in the Bible as the "Ancient of Days." He can serve as an example of the purity of the exalted spiritual authorities that the galactics and terrestrials report to in their ascension work.



It's probable that Sanat Kumara and the angels are among the "great Beings of Light that dwell in the realms of pure Light" (12) that SaLuSa mentions on another occasion.

Above Sanat Kumara and the angels, the great beings of Light cease to be talked about as personalities and are more often referred to as groups. The Elders, whom SaLuSa talks about, are an example:

"Behind all that happens are the mighty ones such as the Elders who direct all creation and observe the edicts of the Creator. They operate on an unimaginable scale, holding immense power that reaches through the different Universes." (13) Thus we have the day-to-day managers, like the White Brotherhood; the august beings who stand at the pinnacle of hierarchy, like Sanat Kumara; and the unknowable entities who are discussed simply as groups, like the Elders and Elohim, and perhaps angelic orders like the Cherubim and Seraphim. It is these beings, and beings like them, from wherever they hail, that the galactics

Most often these beings organize themselves in councils, for specific purposes. SaLuSa refers to them: "There are Councils in the higher dimensions" he reveals, (14), "various councils that oversee your evolution." (15)

Matthew Ward explains that groupings whether temporary or permanent are common in the universe:

and terrestrials report to in their ascension work.

"There are countless galactic and intergalactic federations, councils, unified forces, experiencing clusters, collective-soul energy fields, free-spirit civilizations and other organized souls in this universe." (16)

He describes one of these – a planning council – as "sort of like an intergalactic UN as far as the participants representing many different cultures." (17) They "designed the master plan of Earth's Golden Age [and] have been observing the pace of flux in the collective consciousness." (18)

"The members were chosen by their respective civilizations to represent them," says Matthew. (19) "The highest Orders and Councils are one in a Brotherhood of Light," Diane of Sirius assures us. (20)

SaLuSa gives us an example of the kind of work they do, in this case, regulating the light that strikes the Earth, so as not to overwhelm us:

"As you might expect, there are Councils in the higher dimensions that control the degree to which the various rays of Light are beamed to Earth. It is a process of upliftment that gradually increases the level of vibration in your dimension. It is calculated to bring about an increase in the levels of mass consciousness, in a way that is acceptable to you and able to be drawn upon.

"To increase the levels too quickly would cause discomfort to those who were ill prepared for it. The object is to return as many of you as possible to the Light, and able to be uplifted through Ascension. So you will understand that there is a grand plan being worked out, supported by great Beings of Light." (21)

David Wilcock often refers to these beings as "management":

"What I call management [is,] you know, the higher, positive forces out there, that are much more vast in their potential. These are the kind of guys that can basically move an entire solar system around just as we would roll the marbles on a table."

(22)

"Menta" is an intergalactic being whom Matthew Ward invited to address us in his book *Reflections for a New Era*. The manner in which Menta's civilization became involved may be similar to that of many others among the star nations here. Her attitude would also probably be similar to others participating in ascension work: "Our governing body approached the Intergalactic Council high authority and volunteered our services. Understanding Earth's condition and her 'cry of invitation,' the Council sanctioned our participation after being assured that our interest was not self-serving. That is, we would give all necessary assistance solely for the good of the Earth and not take advantage of her weakened condition to conquer her peoples.

"Not only would we never think of such an act of betrayal, but an indication of conquest intent would mean a declaration of war with peacekeepers of the cosmos and NEVER would we choose that condition! War is not a province of feminine energy [Ed. her species is feminine], only of masculine, and we have absolutely no interest in it." (23)

These great beings model our future, SaLuSa says:

"We are what you are to become, Cosmic Beings who have ascended and have the freedom to travel throughout the vastness of your great Universe. You are already members of the Galactic Federation, and may wish to serve others through our organization. There are also other Councils and Federations like ours dedicated to doing the work of the Creator and opportunities abound to follow your hearts desire." (24)

As time goes on, we'll undoubtedly hear fuller descriptions of all of these exalted beings. In fact discussions of them may one day be as common as discussions of athletic heroes or movie stars today, as our attention on ephemeral events subsides and our attention on cosmic events increases.

For now my intention is simply to introduce us to the authorities the galactics obey. The galactics are not here to rifle our resources or enslave our people. SaLuSa tells us:

"[Some] hold fear of our presence, mainly due to the images projected by your writers of Science Fiction. It is the comic book image of monsters set upon taking over your world. It has created a reaction of fear to our coming. However, the very reason for our messages is to convey the love we have at heart for you, and to let you know that our mission is one of peace." (15)

"We have never represented any type of threat to you, and in fact take pride in having protected you for thousands of years. We have kept unwelcome visitors away from Earth, and carefully monitored on-earth activities whether they have been natural or man made." (26)

They are here to help us to restore the Earth and ascend. As SaLuSa says:

"We of the Galactic Federation are your future selves and in us you can see the levels of attainment that are open to you. ...

"We are your mentors for the time being, but soon you shall stand alongside us and together we shall explore the realms beyond us." (27)

## **Footnotes**

- 1. Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, at <a href="http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm">http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm</a>.
- 2. Matthew's Message, March 10, 2009, ibid.
- 3. Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, ibid.
- 4. Diane of Sirius, Oct. 8, 2008, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm</a>.
- 5. Atmos, Dec. 17, 2008, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm</a>.
- 6. Ker-On of Venus, Oct. 22, 2008, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/</a> <a href="https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/">First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm</a>.
- 7. Loc cit.
- 8. Matthew's Message, Sept. 14, 2008, ibid.
- 9. Matthew's Message, Dec. 21, 2008, ibid.
- 10. Loc. cit.
- 11. See <a href="http://stevebeckow.com/2010/03/28/the-cias-operation-mockingbird/">http://stevebeckow.com/2010/03/28/the-cias-operation-mockingbird/</a>.
- 12. Matthew's Message, July 27, 2008, ibid.
- 13. SaLuSa, Nov. 26, 2008, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages</a> by Mike Quinsey.htm.

- 14. Matthew's Message, 21 May 2008, ibid.
- 15. Matthew's Message, Aug. 30, 2008, ibid.
- 16. Matthew's Message, 21 May 2008, ibid.
- 17. Matthew's Messages, July 18, 2009, ibid.
- 18. Matthew's Message, 21 May 2008, ibid.
- 19. SaLuSa, Mar. 30, 2009, ibid.
- 20. SaLuSa, May 4, 2009, ibid.
- 21. SaLuSa, Nov. 14, 2008, ibid.
- 22. Atmos, Dec. 17, 2008, ibid.
- 23. Loc. cit.

# What Is Accountability? Part 4

June 25, 2010

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/25/what-is-accountability-part-45/



Now that we've looked briefly at the galactics and the Spiritual Hierarchy, which together (along with their Earth allies) make up the Light forces, let's also look at the Illuminati and their dark cohorts.

Who are the Illuminati? Matthew Ward explains:

"The Illuminati is not an organization of card-carrying members, but rather the 'umbrella' name of disparate groups and a large number of powerful individuals who have been controlling or heavily influencing the most important aspects of life throughout your world for centuries.

"In recent years they also have become known by other designations, such as the secret government, New World Order, dark cabal or the elitists; and they include the top figures in financial institutions, investment markets, multinational corporations, religions, education, media, military forces, judicial systems, entertainment, the medical 'establishment,' regulatory and advisory bodies, royal families, Zionists."

(1) On two occasions – 2009 and 2010 – Matthew listed their crimes. It's amazing that the two lists do not reproduce each other. I can think of some Illuminati acts which still do not show up on either list, so extensive were their crimes:

"Other information that will come out incrementally includes proof of situations that have been ridiculed by the disparaging label 'conspiracy theory'; insidious mind-control programs and methods; deliberately-contaminated vaccines and laboratory-designed diseases to reduce the world's population; corruption in 'justice' systems; vast underground areas and what goes on there; the real perpetrators of terrorism and wars; the international web of collusion that has been controlling the global economy and commerce, health care, education and mainstream media; the long-time presence of extraterrestrial beings and their meetings with heads of governments; and the strategic divisiveness of religions. The amount of information is staggering, and revealing it in one fell swoop would be too much for any psyche to handle." (2)

"They have controlled governments, started civil and international wars, caused famines and widespread impoverishment, created boom times for industrialists and depressions for the poor, released laboratory-designed viruses, assassinated opposition. They are the perpetrators of unjust laws, Satanic rituals, chemtrails and other toxic pollution, destruction of animal life on land and in the seas, mind control, the 'illegal' drug industry, erosion of civil rights and denial of God-given freedoms, suppression or misuse of technology, political and ideological divisiveness. In short, the Illuminati have been profoundly adversely affecting all life on Earth -- indeed, the very life of Earth herself!" (3)

They have beggared the United States, Diane of Sirius maintains:

"Your country is now bankrupt yet at one time it was extremely wealthy, but your wealth has been channeled into the families who have controlled your lives. Through manipulation and covert actions they have kept you in need, and at the same time spent your hard-earned dollars on war and politics to gain world control." (4)

They almost succeeded in taking over the world, Atmos says:

"The world at large has little idea of how corrupt successive governments have been in the U.S., but they are awakening to their methods and are beginning to reject them. As you might correctly say, a handful of people in high places have controlled the world for millennia of time, and have advanced their plans for global control almost to the point of success." (5)

The cabal's *modus operandi*, Ker-On of Venus explains, was to "play on are your fears, which they create by their words and actions." (6) Ker-On can find no better example of this "than the terrorist threat, and the consequent draconian laws to exert even greater control over you. You see with your very eyes what is happening and how you are being poisoned in many ways, yet your representatives do little or nothing to prevent it." (7) The worst "terrorist" incident was "9/11," the truth of which cannot remain hidden much longer, Matthew says. When it comes out, the cabal will fall.



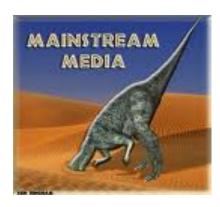
"In the higher vibrations in which Earth is now orbiting, that truth [about who planned and executed '9/11'] cannot be hidden much longer; when it emerges along with its even deeper purpose than controlling oil resources in the Middle East, which is to dominate the entire planet and kill or enslave its peoples, the Illuminati's long reign of terror will meet its just end." (8)

So severe was 9/11 that, according to Matthew Ward, Mother Earth asked the Divine to assure her that no such man-made act of violence would be permitted to occur again:

"By honoring Earth's free will to never again experience any terrorist activity like '9/11', God has authorized extraterrestrial intervention to prevent all such attempts and they have successfully done so more than a dozen times since September 11, 2001, including the neutralizing of manmade viruses that were intended to create pandemics." (9)

But lesser acts of violence fall under the law of free will and cannot be stopped. "The deaths, injuries and property destruction in Mumbai, India, were the work of the Illuminati-controlled faction of the CIA. Known as 'black ops', that event and others similar to it, as well as lesser destructive efforts by zealous individuals, come under Creator's 'free will' cosmic law that the rulers of all universes are bound to obey." (10)

The U.S. cabal's control over the press was vital to its plan to dominate the world. Through initiatives like Operation Mockingbird (11) which began in the 1950s, the CIA eliminated a strong and independent press, which served as a watchdog to protect human rights and freedoms. Without a free press, the cabal was able to do whatever it wished without public scrutiny. Its opposite is also true: a vigorous free press would allow the truth to be known and the people's freedom to be restored.



By mid-2008 the wall of silence that censorship of the press had built was beginning to crumble. Matthew Ward could report the ending of some secrecy: "Although censorship still exists to some extent in mainstream media, with newscasts and the press reporting a bank closure, others with losses in the billions, and the bankrupt status of major mortgage-makers and many smaller lenders, truth is beginning to emerge about what has led to this state of fiscal affairs." (12) By the end of 2008, SaLuSa was also pointing out to us the increasing flow of revelations about the cabal's activities:

"You may have noticed you are now in a time when disclosures about the conspiracies that have held you down are coming out thick and fast. This is another aspect of the power of the higher energies that are being grounded upon Earth. "They are not just opening people's eyes to the truth, but empowering their Light so that they are no longer afraid to speak. It has a snowball effect and once it is underway, there will be an avalanche of revelations as others gain confidence to come forward.

"You have a most apt statement that 'the truth shall set you free' and that process is gaining momentum. It is an energy that you can feel and intuitively know that you can accept it." (13)

The break in censorship meant the disclosure of "ever-increasing numbers of stories about people in all walks of life, from small townships to national and international bodies, who have been engaged in such [activities] as sexual molestation, embezzlement, bribery, robbery, illegal business negotiations, child pornography and blatant lies." (14)

Matthew predicted that eventually a wave of truth-telling would break out that could not be stopped:

"You will see more honest reporting as media controllers' hold becomes increasingly tenuous." (15)

"Eventually there will be no 'sacred cows' remaining as nefarious activities even in long-honored institutions keep emerging into the limelight." (16)

"When the monumental level of corruption and deception in your world is exposed, even mainstream media will not be able to silence the revelations. National and international icons will be 'dethroned'; dishonest and tyrannical government leaders will be replaced by ones who are benevolent and wise; where war mentality exists, it will give way to peaceful negotiation and poverty will give way to fair allocation of the world's resources." (17)

In the part of accountability that has to do with truth-telling, this torrent of revelations will deny the cabal any cover.

Matthew predicts that truth-telling will result in a thorough "'housecleaning' within governments, religions, banking, corporations, education, commerce, medicine and health care—every source that has been instrumental in forming your beliefs and conscripting your activities." It will continue "until all those sources of deception and corruption have been purged." (18)

Our awakening has taken the cabal by surprise, SaLuSa informs us, and augurs their fall:

"[The dark] are aware that the people have suddenly awakened to what has been happening for Millennia of time. They never thought to see you as successful in regaining your power, and they face worrying times. Politically they are not the same force, and their criminal acts are soon to be called to account.

"Once the truth really starts to reach your ears, you will become as one in demanding far-reaching changes. This will be a time of great opportunity to instigate new ways of governance, and ones that more truly reflect the wishes of the people. These will come into being and are necessary to pave the way for establishing an unassailable path to Ascension." (19)

The increasing awareness of the world's population, SaLuSa tells us, is the best guarantee of the cabal's defeat: "Your new awareness is making it difficult for those working for the dark to hide their activities. You are seeing where it is occurring and who are the instigators and holding them responsible, and justice will ultimately prevail." (20)

The prevailing of justice will be the second part of the accountability process, which we'll turn to soon.

Once first contact has taken place, SaLuSa says that the galactics will be able to bypass the media, at which time accountability can be completed: "We will as promised have direct contact with you and nothing will be able to stop us communicating with you. We can override your present systems and fully protect our own broadcasts." (21)

Once free speech has been restored, says Atmos, we will be astonished at what we'll hear: "Before very long there will be changes that will bring back free speech and once those with stories to tell feel safe from retaliation you will be astounded at what has been going on in your name." (22)

In the face of those revelations, he explains, our fears of today will pale: "Your greatest fears will seem insignificant, when you learn the truth of how close you came to totally losing your freedom and becoming enslaved." (23) This restoration of the mainstream media to independence, followed by unstoppable truth-telling, forms one part of the accountability operation.

- 1. Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, at <a href="http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm">http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm</a>.
- 2. Matthew's Message, March 10, 2009, ibid.
- 3. Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, ibid.
- 4. Diane of Sirius, Oct. 8, 2008, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/</a> First Contact/Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- 5. Atmos, Dec. 17, 2008, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages</a> by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- 6. Ker-On of Venus, Oct. 22, 2008, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages</a> by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- 7. Loc. cit.
- 8. Matthew's Message, Sept. 14, 2008, ibid.
- 9. Matthew's Message, Dec. 21, 2008, ibid.
- 10. Loc. cit.
- 11. See http://stevebeckow.com/2010/03/28/the-cias-operation-mockingbird/.
- 12. Matthew's Message, July 27, 2008, ibid.
- 13. SaLuSa, Nov. 26, 2008, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages</a> by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- 14. Matthew's Message, 21 May 2008, ibid.
- 15. Matthew's Message, Aug. 30, 2008, ibid.
- 16. Matthew's Message, 21 May 2008, ibid.
- 17. Matthew's Messages, July 18, 2009, ibid.
- 18. Matthew's Message, 21 May 2008, ibid.
- 19. SaLuSa, Mar. 30, 2009, ibid.
- 20. SaLuSa, May 4, 2009, ibid.
- 21. SaLuSa, Nov. 14, 2008, ibid.
- 22. Atmos, Dec. 17, 2008, ibid.
- 23. Loc. cit.

## What Is Accountability Part 5

June 26, 2010

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/26/what-is-accountability-part-55/



In administering the accountability process, the Spiritual Hierarchy and star nations obey the various laws that apply at different levels of the universe.

Above all are the natural or universal laws, such as the laws of karma, attraction, and free will.

These are the most basic and binding laws of all. We can think of them as God's laid-on or built-in rules for the way in which life is to proceed.

They precondition and limit any person's action in any given situation in life. They also serve as walls to prevent us wandering off from the path that leads to the fulfilment of life's purpose, which is to realize our true identity as God.

They are not usually negotiable although they may be mitigated by divine Grace. As Sri Ramakrishna reminds us: "He who has made the law can also change it."

(1) SaLuSa confirms this fact: "Through the Law of Grace you can be allowed to forego karma, providing you have turned to the Light. God is not unreasonable. . . . The soul that has transgressed and found the path of Light and Love is greeted back as a long lost son." (2)

Our space family also obey their own laws. Earlier we heard SaLuSa refer in passing to how their own courts operate:

"We have Courts that are unlike yours and presided over by many High Beings of Light. Lies and subterfuge have no place in them, because there is no point in trying to deny that which is irrevocable and recorded in the ethers of life." (3)

They also obey those of our laws that are just and equitable. Matthew confirms that accountability is "a process whereby your desires for benevolent changes are being honored within your own laws that were established in honesty and justness but subverted by dark minds to serve their purposes." (4)

The effort of the Light forces to conduct accountability fairly has led to painstaking efforts to gather evidence. Says Matthew:

"For several years a gigantic amount of investigation has been going on that ultimately will lead to charges of wrongdoing ranging from corruption to crimes against humanity. This far-reaching effort is being accomplished within legal means that require indisputable evidence, an essential but tedious and time-consuming process, and like all legal matters, progressive developments are not publicly reported." (5)

The accountability process is not the first time in our history that the galactics have intervened in the face of attempts to dominate us, SaLuSa explains:

"On Earth you have draconian laws that are often neither fair nor justified, and are in fact introduced purely to keep a firm control over everything you do. You are also subject to Universal Law as we are, and unless they are observed even higher powers will intervene.

"It has happened many times where your civilization is concerned, resulting in meetings and councils to decide the right course of action. Wise souls adjudicate on such occasions and we observe and obey their conclusions." (6)

Ag-Agria tells us that no one in the universe can get away with harming another. All are held accountable and the results of our actions are visited upon us by the natural law:

"Not a single soul can get away with harming another one, without knowing exactly how that soul felt and the effect on their lives. How else will you learn to accept the right of another soul to live in peace, and in a manner chosen by them as part of their life experiences? . . .

"In the future when you have turned totally to the Light, you will live in absolute harmony and peace with all life. You will then be subject to Universal Law, and to live otherwise would be quite beyond your thinking or actions." (7)

The White Brotherhood and the star nations together will supervise the accountability process. Its purpose is not to punish, but to establish responsibility and to clear the cabal from positions of power over us.

My understanding is that incarnate terrestrial judges and 3D courts will be used to try the perpetrators. This process of trial and sentencing concludes the legal element of the overall process of accountability.

Apparently, Earth's present-day cabal will be shocked to see the effectiveness and speed of the accountability operation:

"Come the time very soon when positive action is going to be taken against them, they will be shocked at the speed with which their destiny will change. There is not one who shall escape the net that draws ever more tightly around them.

"Justice shall eventually be seen to take place, but in a way quite different to what you have been used to. You will find that it cannot be mocked or denied by some sharp practice, and the truth of any event will be fully known and not subject to falsification or cover-up. (8)

The accountability process will not go on in Western nations alone, Matthew says, but all over the world:

"This is *world transformation*, not only the purging of one nation's corruption and deception. The light that is cleansing the United States knows no national boundaries -- it is permeating every country in your world and beneath all the current foment, positive changes are underway worldwide." (9)

Some areas will take longer than others to transform but, Matthew informs us: "Please do not despair! Within very few years, every country in your world will have honorable, wise leaders and just laws; and tyranny, impoverishment and the inferior status of women will be only lamentable chapters in history books." (10) Not everyone will welcome the accountability process, according to Ag-Agria:

"You might imagine that the truth would be welcomed with open arms, but for many it is seen as a disturbance and interruption to their way of life." (11) But, he reminds us, the accountability process is for the good of all:

"Everyone must consider the broader picture as it is what is good for all and operates in fairness, and stands for equality and justice without favor to any particular group. It must come into being." (12)

Different people will have different reactions, he says, depending on how much they know of the truth of events:

"As evidence comes forth, emotions will be mixed: shock, disbelief, relief. To the people who believe 'official' reports, the revelations are certain to be shocking. Very likely pragmatists will scoff initially, and many, many people will reel. This is understandable, as it is almost impossible to comprehend the vastness, viciousness and secrecy of the darkness that for millennia has controlled everything that affected life on Earth.

"But to all who have been awaiting the disclosure of long-hidden truths, there will be not only relief that the time has come at last, there will be exultation, and it will shared by light beings throughout this universe!" (13)

Diane of Sirius also discusses the impact on us:

"Their actions are no longer secret but even so you will be shocked to learn the extent of their power, and the draconian and fearful measures they have used. "Some people have been easily fooled, and there remains a difficult period during which we will have to provide much evidence of what has been taking place in

your name. That will not tax our ability to do so, and we shall make the truth known on a world-wide basis. Your media will be unable to stifle or hide the truth, and they have been as a guilty as anyone at hiding it." (14)

SaLuSa tells us that over the course of the centuries, almost all of us have been compromised by the cabal or accepted their authority:

"No one likes to be shown as susceptible to the falsehoods that have been presented as the truth. . . .

"All of you have at various times succumbed to the dark forces, and in your innocence accepted their authority." (15)

Accountability will bring changes in the public sphere, Matthew explains:

"You will see changes in the president's closest advisors. As I told my mother when she was surprised about his appointments and nominees for posts, most notably Hillary Clinton. 'These are not cast in marble,' and I said that Obama was operating in the wisdom of 'Keep your friends close and your enemies closer'. "You will also see changes in Congress, either a lessening of opposition because

"You will also see changes in Congress, either a lessening of opposition because members are turning to the light or they will be leaving in disgrace, as will persons in the previous administration." (16)

A new era of openness will follow, says Diane of Sirius.

"In the future your leaders will be chosen for their honesty and integrity, and their spiritual awareness. They will speak openly and truthfully and shall intuitively know what is needed.

"Our presence will be as ones who assist in ensuring the new plan eventually works for all people wherever they are, and equality will be our byword as the standards of your lives are raised up. So many problems will be overcome in the first few months of our contact with you." (17)

Our individual sovereignty, dignity, and wellbeing will be restored, SaLuSa says: "Dear Ones, your time has arrived when your freedom and sovereignty falsely taken from you shall be restored. It may take time to fully do so, but it shall be done with our help. Many reforms will be made with a view to bringing back justice, and seeking out corruption and criminal activity.

"You want a society based upon fairness and honesty where you can trust each other, and that is what you will get. Be assured that the plans for this have already been meticulously made to ensure absolute success. Our allies simply wait their instructions to proceed, and that is not too far away." (18)

Changes will be made to the legal system to make it fair and just, says SaLuSa: "There will be changes in your laws so that justice can be seen to be operating in a fair manner. Your rights will be restored and fully protected, so that you cannot be held or imprisoned without sufficient evidence. It is also important that you are allowed legal representation as your right, and not held guilty until it is proven.

"Equally as important will be a restructuring of the powers given to those who apply the law and police your streets. In actual fact, once we come to your Earth and address your problems, and people see a brighter future ahead, the level of crime will dramatically fall. Clearly removing inequality and poverty will by itself remove conditions that often lead to crime. We also see that the need to take drugs to escape your reality, or for social occasions will decline." (19)

Matthew advises us to let go of our anxieties about any current laws or situations: "Please dismiss concerns about any current or proposed laws, bills, doctrines, customs, policies, treaties or procedures that are based in unfairness or unjustness or present harm to mind, body or spirit. Like everything else in your world that derives from darkness, those will end incrementally along Earth's journey to fourth density, where no darkness can exist." (20)

Although we've been deprived of choice by the Illuminati for many millennia, according to SaLuSa, all that will now end:

"The problem on Earth has been that because the Illuminati have set up a powerful system of control, you have not had any choice in the matter. Through fair means or foul they have repeatedly manipulated voting all over the world, and disposed of people that have stood in their way. . . .

"They are fearful Beings that live off your fear, but the tables are turning and it is they who are in fear of the consequences of their deeds. No one is so big or clever that they can avoid justice, and of necessity some culprits will be tried under your laws so that the truth can come out. Ultimately every soul stands before the Light, and only the truth can remain within it. (21)

The cabal's own greed is what has finally brought them down, SaLuSa tells us: "They have been cunning and all-powerful using whatever means that supported their agenda, but power corrupts and it has brought them down. They have imploded through their own greed and egotistical belief in their own immortality. All through your history you will find that the most powerful leaders and their minions, have been the architects of their own demise." (22)

Nonetheless, we are encouraged to refrain from judging them. Correction of their faults will occur as a result of their own life reviews. (23) Ker-On tells us:

"Have no fear that in the long run all will answer for their crimes, but spare your judgment as they will be their own strongest critics when their life reviews take place. Do not spend your energy focusing on the dark and their deeds, but turn to all that is of the Light. That is how you will do your best work, and bring Ascension so much nearer." (24)

This then is the accountability process which will soon be initiated and which will deprive the cabal of position and power. Once it has been concluded, we will know the truth of our history and our individual sovereignty will have been restored. All

will proceed according to law and nothing unfair or unjust in our present situation will be permitted to continue.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) Paramahansa Ramakrishna, GSR, 817.
- (2) SaLuSa, Dec. 11, 2009, at <a href="https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages">https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages</a> by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- (3) SaLuSa, Sept. 28, 2009, ibid.
- (4) Matthew's Message, July 4, 2008, at <a href="https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm">https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm</a>.
- (5) Matthew's Message, March 10, 2009, ibid.
- (6) SaLuSa, May 26, 2010, ibid.
- (7) Ag-Agria of Sirius, 1 September 2008, at <a href="https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/">https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/</a> <a href="https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/">Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm</a>
- (8) SaLuSa, Sept. 28, 2009, ibid.
- (9) Matthew's Message, March 10, 2009, ibid.
- (10) Loc. cit.
- (11) Ag-Agria, Dec. 3, 2008, ibid.
- (12) Loc. cit.
- (13) Loc. cit.
- (14) Diane of Sirius, Oct. 8, 2008, at <a href="https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/">https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/</a> First Contact/Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm

- (15) SaLuSa, Nov. 26, 2008, ibid.
- (16) Matthew's Message, March 10, 2009, ibid.
- (17) Diane of Sirius, Oct. 8, 2008, ibid.
- (18) SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010,, ibid.
- (19) SaLuSa, June 14, 2010, ibid.
- (20) Matthew's Message, March 29, 2010, ibid.
- (21) SaLuSa, Sept. 11, 2009, ibid.
- (22) SaLuSa, Nov. 26, 2008, ibid.
- (23) On the life review or "judgment," see New Maps of Heaven, "The Judgment," at <a href="https://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/judge1.html">https://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/judge1.html</a> and First Contact, "The Judgment," at <a href="https://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/fc/life1.html#judge10">https://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/fc/life1.html#judge10</a>.
- (24) Ker-On of Venus, Jan. 21, 2009, at <a href="https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/">https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/</a> First Contact/Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm.

#### **Galactic Justice**

March 3, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/03/03/333363/



We're probably not aware that the galactic federations around our planet can only come to our aid if we, consciously or unconsciously, ask for or invite it. Otherwise the Law of Freewill applies and they must leave us to our own devices.

With the suggestion of nuclear war breaking out, Ashtar through Sharon Stewart outlined how handling it could solve the matter of disclosure:

Ashtar: If they start a full scale nuclear war, we will intervene. And we, the GFL [Galactic Federation of Light], will take the opportunity to show ourselves as the ones who save planet Earth. That will be the moment of disclosure. ...

We can break into any channel we want to. ...

Sharon Stewart: So what happens then?

Ashtar: The Deep State will still not be vanquished. All will carry on. However we of the GFL will have a more "hands-on" position in your politics.

Yes, plans have changed. You asked for us to intervene. We have no desire to see Earth blown up by [the dark Ones]. Their other programs will continue and you will be expected to deal with them, as has always been the case.

SS: So you'll only intervene if there's no other way, then, right, Ashtar?

Ashtar: Yes. We're watching this play out. ...

We are all quiet. Looking on with concern but we knew it would come to this. (1)

Will our star family play a role in the justice process after the capture of the cabal? SaLuSa says:

"War crimes will be dealt with along with all crimes against Humanity and no one will get away with them, as we know who the guilty ones are. There are no reprisals involved, but the simple application of your laws and also Universal Law." (2)

"None shall escape as we know exactly who has been guilty, and have all the evidence that will convict them. Your societies will become cleansed and start again with people you know you can trust. They will be responsible for implementing new laws, and revival of the Constitution that upholds your rights." (3)

Galactic actions against the deep state involve no loss of life, he tells us:

"Bear in mind our actions are carried out in such a way that there is no loss of life. We can 'remove' people quite easily and deposit them wherever we choose, and often it is off-planet. We re-educate those who indulge in killing and violence, so that they may return to Earth as useful citizens." (4)

Matthew Ward also gave us a glimpse into what's happening behind the scenes. He confirms that executions are indeed happening:

"It is not only their recent failure that is causing the dark ones' desperation. Those who caused the 'pandemic' or committed other crimes against humanity are being arrested and, on the basis of irrefutable evidence presented at trials, found guilty in your justice systems.

"Some have been executed, others will be and some will spend the rest of their life in prison. These procedures will continue until all such criminals around the globe have been brought to justice.

"The universal law of physics that pertains to justice is [fulfilled through] lifeprint reviews in a spirit world. Those are like life-long movies wherein the individual feels exactly what was felt by everyone whose life he or she affected, and for the aforementioned individuals, that punishment will be much, much harsher than any penalty your verdict-givers mete out." (5)

You can read about life on the Dark Planes of the Astral Planes. (6) It sounds dismal and folks who go there often end up spending many centuries before they're ready to reincarnate again - and face their physical karma.

Not only the galactics are working with us. The Divine Mother herself revealed how she mercifully removes the dark Ones who are suffering because of the refined energies:

"They will either die beforehand or die during, because they cannot incorporate the level of the love energy – because that is what Ascension is – they cannot incorporate that and it literally... you have heard of situations, especially you [Karen]... have heard of situations where people's hearts simply stop or explode for no explained reason.

"It is simply because they cannot continue on, and the merciful thing to do is to simply, gently and kindly, bring them home." (6)

So not to a second Earth, not to another planet right away. But to the astral plane first, as usual, then karmic dispensation, and later reassignment to a different planet.

This then is a glimpse at how the galactics and celestials are assisting us in the change of planetary management currently underway.



Seeing all the trucks of the Canadian Freedom Convoy and all the people waving flags was a really emotional moment for me. Lots and lots of Canadians must be awake, judging by the numbers who cared enough to come and demonstrate.

The worldwide boost from that and the other convoys around the world translates into a tremendous spike in the collective consciousness for a change of management, which is empowering unto itself. But it also translates into a measurement of public will that invites the galactics and celestials to help us more openly and extensively.

I'm energized to hear that the pantomime or theater now playing out on our computer screens may open the door to Disclosure of our star family's presence. That is long, long overdue.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) "Ashtar Sheran: Talk of Public Disclosure," March 2, 2022, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=333638">https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=333638</a>.
- (1) SaLuSa, May 8, 2012, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages</a> by Mike Quinsey.htm.
- (2) Ibid., Feb. 22, 2012.
- (3) Ibid., June 25, 2012.
- (4) Matthew's Message, Dec, 1, 2021, at https://www.matthewbooks.com.
- (5) See "The Astral Plane The Dark Plane" at <a href="https://goldengaiadb.com/">https://goldengaiadb.com/</a> index.php?title=The Astral Plane %E2%80%93 The Dark Plane
- (6) "Universal Mother Mary's Ascension Splash! May 31, 2017, at <a href="http://counciloflove.com/2017/05/universal-mother-marys-ascension-splash/">http://counciloflove.com/2017/05/universal-mother-marys-ascension-splash/</a>.

The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild had a similar prediction:

Blossom Goodchild: Will the dark ones still be able to function after this [Light Event, Ring of Fire, Wave of Love] has taken place?

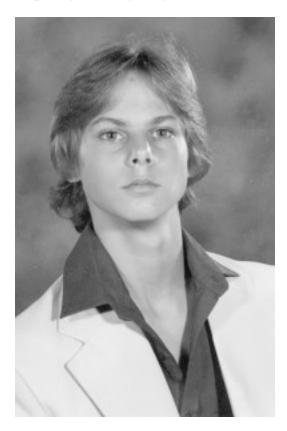
Federation of Light: No. ... That which is coming, Blossom, that which 'This Event' will bring with it, is of such Light. Such Energy change ... for/of ... ALL THAT IS. Both on and off Planet. This is why we have said 'All eyes are on your Planet' as it is part of the upliftment of everything ... for everything is connected.

This LOVE LIGHT that is to sweep over, through and within, is of a magnitude that has not yet been experienced in such a way. ... The souls of many of such Beings will leave immediately via 'disintegration'. ... Yes, Blossom, it shall be as if their physical Being literally crumbles and disintegrates. ("The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, July 25, 2021," July 24, 2021, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/07/24/the-federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-july-25-2021blossom-goodchild/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/07/24/the-federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-july-25-2021blossom-goodchild/</a>.)

### **Matthew Ward on Coronavirus**

October 20, 2020

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/10/20/314378/



Matthew Ward

What's true about Coronavirus and what's not?

Matthew Ward was on the highest universal council that designed Earth's Ascension Plan and has an unimpeded view of what's going on. Let's look at what he has to say about the virus.

\_\_\_\_\_

Matthew's Message, Aug. 3, 2020, at https://www.matthewbooks.com.

Awakened souls are throwing off the yoke of millennia of dark domination. The coronavirus and protest movements are primary in this activity, and first we shall address the virus

Factual information is coming from growing numbers of medical specialists who are speaking out about viruses, vaccines, masks, immune systems, treatment for covid-19 patients, and inflated statistics about cases and deaths attributed to the disease.

What we can tell you that they cannot, because they have no scientific evidence, is why the disease is surging in regions where it had notably decreased. The dark ones who released the virus in China several months ago have been releasing more; and people whose immune systems have been weakened due to stress caused by fear of getting the disease, confinement, financial burdens, unemployment and mask-wearing regulations now are susceptible whereas a few months ago they were not. Another source of stress is separation from family in hospitals or who died without the comfort of loved ones at their side.

It is not surprising that your mainstream media are crying "conspiracy theory" at the truths coming forth, but you may wonder why so many in the healthcare industry are advising adherence to "authorities" guidelines for your and others' "safety." Some who know the truth are "in on" the lies, some are bribed to be silent, some are afraid to speak up, and a considerable number may not know what virologists, immunologists, epidemiologists and other scientific specialists know.

The Illuminati's control of life on Earth includes education from first grade through university and doctorate degrees, and no information is in standard medical and pharmacological curricula that could interfere with that secret society's adding to their fortunes via the medical establishment and Big Pharma. Those are part and parcel of their goal to eliminate most of the world's population and be served by survivors.

They have been seeing their once powerful global network become tattered and world domination slipping farther and farther away. They desperately needed the coronavirus to get them back on track, but instead of dying by the millions daily, people around the world are raising a unified voice about the lack of proper healthcare that the poor and people of color have long endured.

And, the international group that has undertaken the monumental task of ridding your world of all dark activities is closing in on the Illuminati. We don't know

when arrests will be made, but as soon as they are, covid-19 will run out its course and never again will Earth's peoples be subjected to such a scourge.

Matthew's Message, July 2, 2020.

The other global situation is the continuing saga of the coronavirus. Keeping in mind that most national borders are closed to travelers, you may ask how that disease reached countries that had been free of it. It happened the same way it did in China's Hunan province—the virus was released by drones, or, in the new countries, perhaps by crop-dusting as well.

Although the two areas differ greatly, both were prime targets for the Illuminati to unleash their virus. Along with dense air pollution, Hunan is saturated with 5G technology whose emissions are damaging to bodies; both conditions compromise immune systems and render the residents susceptible to contracting a contagious respiratory diseasej.

People in the countries where covid-19 was more recently introduced are equally vulnerable. They have low immunity due to existing health issues caused by malnutrition and other substandard living conditions.

The spike in numbers of cases and deaths in the United States was predictable. Masks prevent normal respiratory functioning and that severely affects immunity. Stress also adversely affects immune systems, and a great deal of stress has been caused by "stay at home," mass unemployment, economic hardships, child care for people who must work, and the exhaustion of hospital personnel and first responders.

The ones behind this pandemic want you to believe otherwise, so the finger-pointing is at people who are not wearing masks or "social distancing" and businesses opening too quickly. Another aspect of the rising numbers is that cases and deaths from numerous medical issues are falsely reported as due to covid-19 or complications thereof.

Contrary to what may appear as the dark ones winning this round, they are not. They're digging their graves deeper, in a manner of speaking. The truth about the laboratory-designed, patented coronavirus cannot be hidden from the public much longer.

Removing from the Internet the testimonies of individuals who know the truth isn't preventing the posting of other truthful information, and labeling it "conspiracy theory" is not going to work on the dark ones' behalf either.

To readers who also asked if Bill Gates and Dr. Anthony Fauci are among those responsible for the pandemic, yes, both are heavily involved. So is the CDC, whose "guidelines" often are mandated.

# The Lockdown is not about Covid-19; It's about a Cabal Takedown

April 25, 2020

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/25/309703/



There's continuing debate over whether social isolation helps flatten the curve or not. Voices out of Sweden are saying we only postpone the epidemic.

What we need to do is develop herd immunity, they say, and that doesn't come with lockdown. (1)

Otherwise when we leave the lockdown, the outbreak could start up again. Does the virus know we just locked down? Does it care?

But that isn't why we're all locked down in the first place and even I keep getting distracted by the debate. I have to keep reminding myself we're indoors for a reason.

The lockdown is to get people off the street while the Alliance, the Constitutionalists take the cabal down, once and for all.

It would probably be an impossible task to do if people were going to work, schools, shopping, etc. The Coronavirus pandemic was an opportunity made in heaven, no pun intended, to cover the takedown by keeping people inside.

- The lockdown prevents mass shootings, school shootings, and other false-flag operations while the operation is underway. (2)
- The lockdown gets us out of the armed forces' way while they do their job, a job that all of us prayed for and probably no one thought might ever happen.

Our patience with the arrangement allows the Alliance to carry out its work unimpeded and with single-minded focus.

\*\*\*

Many people are worried about finances. Well, I can't read the future. But I do know that the new powers that be are sitting on a Reval flood of money, prosperity packages, every manner of wealth, that they have the power to release.

So the economic damage that has been done, theoretically at least, could be immediately set right. I intend to approach the government after the Reval and offer an infusion of cash that would take care of everyone's needs and losses arising from the pandemic.

David Wilcock has shared that his sources confirmed for him that the cabal was indeed being arrested now. (3) Usually that kind of information is not shared unless and until the vast majority of takedowns have happened so as not to alert the suspects or destroy morale by reporting a defeat. (4)

Jesus through John reminds us: "Now is a moment of pivotal potential, a potential that needs to be seen, recognized, and developed -NOW!" (5) No truer words were spoken.

We need to give our support to the men and women of the Alliance who are risking their lives as we speak to restore freedom and harmony to this planet. We need to fully understand the potential of this moment.

So when you feel irritated and frustrated with being locked down (if you do) or worried about your future, remember what a solid contribution you're making to freeing Planet Earth once and for all from the grip of the New World Order.

And currency exchangers, perhaps consider taking care of the people in your county and state affected by the pandemic once the money flow starts.

We're all in this together. Let's get everyone across the finish line.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) "SHOCK REPORT FROM SWEDISH REPORTER: Sweden Will Reach Herd Immunity in 2 Wks Countries that Locked Down "Just Postponed Deaths" and Ruined Economies! #FireFauci," Jim Hoft, Gateway Pundit, April 24, 2020, at <a href="https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2020/04/shock-report-swedish-reporter-sweden-will-reach-herd-immunity-2-wks-countries-locked-just-postponed-deaths-ruined-economies-firefauci/">https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2020/04/shock-report-swedish-reporter-sweden-will-reach-herd-immunity-2-wks-countries-locked-just-postponed-deaths-ruined-economies-firefauci/</a>
- (2) My understanding is that, when the dark hats could not get at President Donald Trump who was inside the Mandalay Bay Resort in Las Vegas in 2017, they opened fire on people outside the building. We all were upset at the massacre outside, but the assassins missed the President. This kind of false flag is what the Alliance wants to avoid, I'm willing to bet.

Another example is Oklahoma City in 1995, when the cabal blew up the Murrah Building to destroy evidence being stored there that would have contributed to their takedown. They took down a child care center, etc., etc. There are no non-essential stores, no schools, no child-care centers, and so on that are open right now. No diversionary massacres this time. The Alliance has been learning.

The World Trade Center was blown up in 2001 to prevent NESARA from being declared. In all these false-flag operations there were was significant loss of life among civilians. The lockdown is designed to see this does not happen again.

- (2) "David Wilcock 4/22: Wikileaks Dumps All Files!" April 23, 2020, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/23/david-wilcock-4-22-wikileaks-dumps-all-files/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/23/david-wilcock-4-22-wikileaks-dumps-all-files/</a>
- (3) How is it possible *not* to alert the dark side?
- (4) "Jesus through John Truly, even in These Unsettling Times, There is Enormous Reason for Hope and for Joy," April 22, 2020, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/22/jesus-through-john-truly-even-in-these-unsettling-times-there-is-enormous-reason-for-hope-and-for-joy/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/22/jesus-through-john-truly-even-in-these-unsettling-times-there-is-enormous-reason-for-hope-and-for-joy/</a>

## The Galactics and the Chances of Nuclear War (Nil)

March 5, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/03/05/the-galactics-and-the-chances-of-nuclear-war-nil/



A giant UFO hovers over the dark cloud plume from the volcano on Sangeang Api, Indonesia. What might it be doing?

Given the galactics' plan to disclose themselves if it *appears* we're headed for a nuclear war, I'd like to look briefly here at their interaction with us around nuclear weapons, power, and warfare generally.

My starting point is Commander Ashtar, a star fleet commander who lives beyond the twelve dimensions. (1) Recently he made the announcement in question:

Ashtar: If they start a full scale nuclear war, we will intervene. And we, the GFL [Galactic Federation of Light], will take the opportunity to show

ourselves as the ones who saved planet Earth. That will be the moment of Disclosure. (2)

Their very presence would be a show-stopper. But them stopping a nuclear war at the same time would be dazzling.

However, the fact is ... they've already stopped it.

No nuclear bombs can be exploded any more on Earth or in space. To understand why, I have to back up around 75 years.

It was a nuclear explosion that persuaded some of our galactic neighbors to put a stop to them. The Pleiadians through Wes Annac tell us why:

"Elements of your star family have been very, very busy working in various different timelines to stop chaotic and warlike actions that would have taken your collective into negative territory that you aren't meant to enter in this stage of the [Ascension] game and they first took notice when your atom bomb was exploded [in 1945] and millions of souls experienced a level of devastation and suffering unlike any that had been experienced thus far.

"We all took notice when the atom bomb was created and deployed, and, since this happened, your star family has worked very hard to disengage nuclear and various other warlike weapons that your cabal intended to deploy against humanity." (3)

Say what? Millions of souls suffering? Deploy against humanity?

SaLuSa of Sirius tells us that, "although we have not been allowed to stop all wars, we have put a stop to nuclear devices being used to start a Third World War." (4)

The Pleiadians as well inform us that they've prevented many nuclear detonations since the Second World War:

"We Pleiadians have helped ... to deactivate nuclear warheads and other destructive weaponry, the detonation of which is far outside of humanity's freewill perimeters and we've stationed ourselves in your skies along with the Sirians and Andromedans to cleanse and heal the bulk of [radioactive?] pollution." (5)

Supposing that radioactive pollution is what the Pleiadians are talking about, have we an example of the galactics eliminating it? Yes, we do. They removed depleted uranium from the atmosphere. DU is a planet-killer. (6)

Steve: If the galactics had not neutralized depleted uranium, would this planet have died?

Archangel Michael: Yes. Now let me explain. It is not just that she would have died. It would have been that her will to continue on would not have been there.

SB: Wow, eh? That serious.

AAM: Yes, that serious. (7)

Although he doesn't say how it would have occurred, SaLuSa tells us that the galactics have stopped the whole planet from being totally destroyed more than once.

"We have stopped the total destruction of Earth on a number of occasions since the end of your last World War, and have succeeded in ensuring you are all here today to witness the end of the last cabal." (8)

Michael provides a list of the kinds of operations they've stopped or moderated:

"We have prevented nuclear devastation. We have prevented global disintegration. We have prevented wars and mayhem. We have prevented tidal waves. We have prevented or softened earthquakes." (9)

We don't have to take their word for it. Our star family has been seen by Earth observers to prevent nuclear missiles from operating and to laser missiles in flight. (10)

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VgziDyPSUog

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=liHkj0lziuw

These are the reasons why Archangel Michael could state in 2013: "There [will] not be a further incidence of what you think of as nuclear war." (11)

So no nuclear war for Planet Earth.

Looking back on Fukushima, Matthew Ward reminded us:

"Nuclear power in the hands of a third density population is pure folly and nuclear weaponry is suicidal—on numerous occasions universal family members have prevented catastrophic outcomes in both areas. What a great day it will be when the people of Earth can thank their family from other worlds whose help in myriad ways has been invaluable!" (12)

I consider it not so much a reminder of our folly with weapons - although I get that - as of our galactic family having prevented planetary catastrophes on more than one occasion. We owe them our gratitude.

So there we have it. Humanity is prevented from destroying itself as well as beings on other dimensions by a watchful and capable star fleet above us in millions of cloaked ships. All the talk about nuclear war, firing nuclear missiles, rattling nuclear swords is all simply posturing.

But that may not stop the galactics from using the dark's pretense to possibly jar loose Disclosure.

#### **Footnotes**

(1) Ashtar: What we have done is we have brought our vibrations to the fifth dimension in order to be at a place where we can meet you. If you are to think of the human realm and what is available currently to you, if you were looking for me, I would be out of the realm of human experience. So, let us make that clear as well.

Steve: That means above the twelfth dimension, is that correct?

A: That is correct. ("An Introduction to Enlightenment and the Trinity – Part 2/2," May 14, 2012, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/05/14/an-introduction-to-enlightenment-and-the-trinity-part-22/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/05/14/an-introduction-to-enlightenment-and-the-trinity-part-22/</a>.)

- (2) "Ashtar Sheran: Talk of Public Disclosure," through Sharon Stewart, March 2, 2022, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=333638">https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=333638</a>.
- (3) "Spiritual Guidance: Your Work is Poised to Increase," channeled by Wes Annac, April 8, 2014 at http://aquariusparadigm.com.
- (4) SaLuSa, Jan. 25, 2013, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled\_Messages\_by\_Mike\_Quinsey.htm.
- (5) "The Pleiadians and the Arcturians: Your Evolution is Physical and Spiritual," channeled by Wes Annac, September 24, 2013 at http://aquariusparadigm.com.
- (6) See Steve Beckow, "Depleted Uranium: Why We Must Not Go to War with Iran," Sept. 3, 2007, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/depleted-uranium-weapons/du-why-we-must-not-go-to-war-with-iran/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/depleted-uranium-weapons/du-why-we-must-not-go-to-war-with-iran/</a>
- (7) Archangel Michael through Linda Dillon, personal reading for Steve Beckow, August 6, 2013, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/haarp-chemtrails-and-depleted-uranium-all-neutralized-or-gone/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/haarp-chemtrails-and-depleted-uranium-all-neutralized-or-gone/</a>
- (8) SaLuSa, Jan. 25, 2013.
- (9) "Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom," June 13, 2014, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/13/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/13/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom/</a>.
- (10) Robert Sallas on what happened at Malmstrom AFB at https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VgziDyPSUog and Dr. Bob Jacobs on UFO neutralizing Atlas missile at https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=liHkj0lziuw.
- (11) "Archangel Michael: John F. Kennedy Will Return as an Intergalactic Peacekeeper," channeled by Linda Dillon, November 21, 2013, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/11/archangel-michael-john-kennedy-will-return-as-an-intergalactic-peacekeeper/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/11/archangel-michael-john-kennedy-will-return-as-an-intergalactic-peacekeeper/</a>.
- (12) Matthew's Message, March 3, 2022, at https://www.matthewbooks.com.

## **Everything Falling Apart for the Deep State?**

October 17, 2020

 $\underline{https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/10/17/everything-falling-apart-for-the-deep-state/}$ 



Veil of secrecy being removed

In another article, I wrote:

"Everything is falling apart. Quite publicly.

"No wonder the dee-p sta-te is going after Cue." (1)

There's something I like to keep in mind about organizations like our "deep state" and their actions. It helps at times like these. (2)

I've said this a few times. I need to back up a few steps to make the point.

War requires constant maintenance activities. Peace does not. Therefore peace is the default of life, not war.

We're talking just plain physics and other sciences. War requires soldiers. It requires money, armaments. It requires shells, food, kit, transport, shelter, on and on`.

Moreover, the object of war is to destroy your opposition. So both sides find their resources being attacked and destroyed. Whittled down. Exhausted.

None of this applies to peace. Peace requires no maintenance. And no one ends up exhausted.

Why is this significant? And why now?

Because the Alliance (call it what you will) has been steadily taking out the deep state's "maintenance" resources - personnel, finance, deep underground sites, HAARP, chemtrails, etc.

Take away their maintenance base of resources and they cannot carry on, no matter what they may say. They become a shadow force.

Moreover, since so much of their activities are venal, their soldiers abandon them quicker than those motivated by a cause. No pay/no play, literally.

Remember that the President brought into effect an executive order sequestering the funds of serious human-rights abusers. This can be used to corral the finances of a sizeable proportion of deep-state actors.

When a regime is slowly (and publicly) revealed for being corrupt as was the lineage of the Bushes and Clintons, with the Bidens apparently riding the wave of corruption as the various sources of evidence are revealing, it loses its influence very quickly.

The probable purpose of their revelation now, aside from aiding the Alliance in the re-election of Donald Trump, is to have the deep state lose its influence very quickly - now, while the public is watching and listening.

But the deep state may also be most dangerous when cornered. We've seen cities burn? How much worse can it get?

Meanwhile, the Alliance is fighting for circumstances and conditions that require no maintenance - peace, freedom, harmony, equality, abundance.

You recognized these as what I call divine qualities, what Linda calls the blessings and virtues? They require no maintenance. Take some time to notice if you hadn't before because the distinction is important.

Peace requires no maintenance; only war, only domination, only control does. If we decline to participate in those activities, they roll to a halt even sooner than they would otherwise.

We shall see what the world says and does when the drip, drip, drip of revelations fully removes the veil of secrecy from the deep state's affairs.

I'm aware that it's our job as lightworkers, in my view, to do all we can to see that that reaction remains peaceful. It *will be* a shocker when you keep in mind the building nature of the revelations of criminality and abuse.

So far, these emails and tapes are only evidence of political corruption. Wait till it's about ... even worse. (3) Our work will definitely have begun.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) "20-20 Oct. 17, 2020," October 17, 2020, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/10/17/20-20-oct-17-2020-2/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/10/17/20-20-oct-17-2020-2/</a>
- (2) Come to think of it, when has there been a time like this?
- (3) I saw a video, from Anthony Wiener's laptop, that was so so bad it took a spiritual experience to rescue me from my revulsion and gloom (Frazzeldrip).

It took me a while to be willing to refer to what I saw, it was so shocking.

See "Original Innocence," Sept. 21, 2018, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/</a>
<a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/09/22/">2018/09/21/original-innocence-2/</a> and "Archangel Michael Explains What Happened at Xenia," Sept. 22, 2018, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/09/22/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/09/22/</a> archangel-michael-explains-what-happened-at-xenia/</a>

## $\mathbb{H}$ We the People $\mathbb{H}$

## We the People

April 24, 2020

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/24/we-the-people-2/



If there ever was a face-off between two global armies in recent times, it's happening as we speak.

This is as close as we're ever going to get to Armageddon. Not much of a show, eh? Well, no wonder. They have all the innocent bystanders indoors. No false flags this time. No mass shootings.

How will it end? It may very well be, as the poet said, "not with a bang but a whimper." One side is weakened and allegedly being rounded up at this moment. There are not many avenues opened to it any longer.

It looks like all the aces are in the hands of the Alliance, the Constitutionalists, the Patriots, whatever you wish to call them. The President's Team (military and political) have the executive orders. They have the indictments and the armed forces to act on them.

They have the NSA and incriminating evidence on royals, billionaires, celebrities, many people we regard as icons.

They now own the Fed and can print it out of existence, to be followed by the Reval and GCR (gold-backed).

Notice the timing of Wikileaks' ostensibly-complete dump of its files onto the Internet. (1) It occurred on the same day that David Wilcock's sources confirmed that the takedown had begun (April 22, 2020 ----> 22-22-22).

At the same time as the white hats are taking the cabal down, we citizen journalists are given the green flag to begin researching the Wikileaks data dump. That so points to planning and collaboration.

If I were in the mainstream media, I'd be squirming in my seat right now. If I had a shred of consciousness, I'd be wondering when it might be time to jump.



I assume that the Alliance are far along in the operation and that it's been successful. If it weren't, I don't think we'd be hearing about it.

I expect to hear in a few days that gun-running and drug-running rings as well as child-trafficking networks have been disrupted and their members arrested.

Still standing, on the other side, are Bill Gates, who is alleged to have funded people to develop and transport Covid-19 virus (over which he has a patent). He also has a vaccine in development with microchips in it. (2) His alleged coconspirators include Drs. Fauci and Birx, and the NIH, WHO, Fort Detrick, CDC, etc. They are the latest standard bearers for the New World Order, a steadily shrinking group - in charge of Plan B.

What is Plan B? In my view, it's a global pandemic and toxic, chipped vaccine. Matthew Ward describes it (my apologies for repeating the quote) and explains why its potency is just not there:

"What is not publicized because it is known by only a few is that the intention of the coronavirus was to decrease the world's population by billions. That will not happen because [star] family members reduced the laboratory-designed virus's potency to the greatest possible extent." (3)

Plan A was a nuclear World War III, but no nuclear weapons can be exploded any longer on the planet. (4) That plan literally fizzled out.

I'm going to call Project Bluebeam, Plan C. According to it, images of Jesus and UFOs are beamed holographically onto the sky. War of the Worlds follows and citizens again find themselves in lockdown. (5)



The pandemic itself is being revealed as no more virulent than the seasonal flu, as Matthew predicted.

Meanwhile the Alliance have gotten wind of the cabal's plans and determined to use them as cover for their clampdown. (6)

The white hats will observe the law and some will die because of it; the dark hats will not observe it, until apprehended, at which time they'll stand on their rights.

But power will have changed hands on this planet by then. This is not like World War 1, where exhausted nations didn't want to think about war again. This is not like World War 2, where hostilities continued for decades after between former allies.

My understanding is that this is a clean sweep - just and fair but final.

Or it's simply wish fulfillment. It's what I want to see happen - a clean sweep with fair and thorough judicial proceedings and non-punitive but appropriate outcomes.

Above and beyond it all, I want the harm being visited upon children globally to stop. Cartels, mafias, gangs, traffickers, mercenaries, dictators all must leave the world's stage now.

What the armed forces of the world are showing us on, under and above the Earth is that power and control have passed from former management to We the People.

From here on in - and this *is* wish fulfilment - I hope that Earth's new management team run things in accordance with the universal laws and the divine qualities, the foremost of which is love.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) "Wikileaks Full Data Dump," April 24, 2020, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/24/wikileaks-full-data-dump/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/24/wikileaks-full-data-dump/</a>
- (2) See ID2020.org.
- (3) Matthew's Message, April 2, 2020, at <a href="https://www.matthewbooks.com">https://www.matthewbooks.com</a>.
- (4) Archangel Michael explains in 2018. I'll leave in the extended discussion for interest's sake.

Steve: Did the cabal launch a nuclear missile [towards Hawaii]?

Archangel Michael: No. First of all, if the missiles were launched they would be in the purview of your star family and you know that no nuclear war at this time or later will be permitted.

No, this was a false alarm quite literally. Now, was it a false alarm with malintent? The answer is "yes."

Steve: A false alarm with malintent?

AAM: Yes

Steve: So the cabal staged it. Is that what you say?

AAM: We are saying that that is correct, yes.

Steve: All right. But the white hats turned it to their advantage, did they not?

AAM: Yes, that is correct.

Steve: Now, I know the galactics would never blow up anything without removing the people first. That's a correct statement isn't it?

AAM: That is absolutely a correct statement and let us be very clear. The galactics are not in the habit or in the position to blow anything up. That is outside the realm of their mission.

Steve: I thought they took out the deep military underground bunkers in 2011.

AAM: But they did not take them down with explosions, dear heart. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 18, 2018.)

(5) In one of my favorite, quotes, Adamu in 2008 reassured us that we had nothing to fear from Project Bluebeam:

"Some of you have all manner of fears about a so-called Project Bluebeam. Others fear our ships will be attacked and this could trigger a war and so on and so on. My young friends, I can send messages ... full time all day every day, until the day we arrive and every day there will be those that present new fearful scenarios that I might have to dispel. This is because you are falling for the manipulation games of those that do not wish for this event to take place.

"Please, take a second. Try to think. If we are able to surround your planet with millions of ships of living light. If we are able to bring ships across thousands of light years in an instant. If our consciousness resides outside of space and time. If we can manifest a ship many miles across by desire alone. If we can defeat a warring enemy without ever attacking them. If we can disable your nuclear devices without touching them. If we can balance your planetary magnetosphere. I could go on and on. The point is, if we can do all these things and so much more, do you

honestly think your Earth cabal's tin toys and party favours are going to get in our way? They are not. ....

"We ... could, if it was in our consciousness, destroy them right now. But we will not. Because, you see, we know that they are us. We know that they are actually one with us. They just don't know this yet. So in summary. They would destroy us but cannot. We could destroy them but will not. And that is the state of play.

"It would seem on the face of it to bring about a stalemate, but it doesn't. We are winning. And do you know how we proceed to win? Not by attacking them, not by hurting them. No, in fact by loving them. Each and every being that comes to us and says I am tired of fighting, I am tired of fear, I am tired of pain, I am tired of being alone. Each one is welcomed to us. And so over time it is an absolute inevitability that all will return to the oneness." ("Adamu Speaking," Sept. 29, 2008, at <a href="http://tinyurl.com/yde2bpn">http://tinyurl.com/yde2bpn</a>.)

(6) Given that the noose has been steadily tightening, I suspect that many Hollywood celebrities are waiting for the hammer of pedophilia charges to fall many human traffickers, priests, Satanists, sex predators of every shade as well.

Adrenochrome users among the elite are rumored to have no resistance to Coronavirus and someone is alleged to have spiked the Adrenochrome supply with CV19.... Those wishing to go will find a means to fulfill their wish. I understand that any means will be honored.

## War Stops; Peace Endures

June 18, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/06/18/336158/



I wrote the other day:

In my view, all of this makes educating ourselves as lightworkers of great importance. We're holding the space for peace while others put an end to cabal rule. Both are required right now.

And all of a sudden I found myself saying, "Peace is the context within which war goes on. When war peters out, everything returns to the peace it never left." This is a paraphrase of a document I wrote back in 1980 or so: *The Vision Statement for the Peace Foundation*.

If you'll permit me, I'll repost that document below, rather than excerpting from it here. But let me unfold my point about war and peace here.

\*\*\*

War goes on. War stops. Peace always is.

Everything else I'm about to say here is just unpacking that.

The two exist on different dimensions. War exists on this Third/Fourth Dimension. If it does exist on higher dimensions, I'm totally unaware of it.

Peace exists independent of dimension; it's a divine quality and is always existent everywhere. It's we who are unable or unwilling to tune into its frequency.

Frequencies higher than the third give us access to the divine qualities, which, with evolution, keeps getting deeper and deeper.

It's like watching TV. Pretend I'm back in 1990 and I have a set that can't get above channel 28. Nowadays we have hundreds of channels but I still have my same old set and can only get 1 to 28.

That's the situation with peace. It exists but I cannot get the channel because I cannot reach that frequency. Metaphorically speaking you could say it's going on "above" me. It's "over my head."

But, when I do connect with it by the grace of the Mother, I'm "watching" an entirely different program. Gone is the hatred and violence, oppression and exploitation.

Violence and hatred destabilize the individual and the group. Peace stabilizes.

History is replete with accounts of peaceful people being overcome by their hostile neighbors. The Second World War offers ample testimony to it. Thus has free will been honored in our history so far.

But apparently no longer. And why? Because we're leaving war behind. We're moving up dimensionally, to where war, to the best of my knowledge, is not to be found.

\*\*\*

War is brutalizing. Peace is ennobling. The reason the latter is ennobling is that it's a divine quality, an emanation of the One.

I once gazed on my Universal Self and can testify that our Higher Selves are both peaceful and noble. (1) And that's where we're headed.

So our future is deeper and deeper into peace and the bliss that's to be found as its companion. (2)

Long after war ends and we've all moved on to other realms, peace will endure.

Just as we knew that the house would probably remain standing even if the family was having a fight, so peace will endure even if we're having a war. Or a hundred years war. Or a 10,000-year war. War will give way to peace inevitably and only peace will endure.

As I wrote in 1980, the cessation of war goes on in peace. Not as obviously, war goes on in peace as well. Peace includes it all.

\*\*\*

Finally, no dictatorial regime on Earth has lasted. You may notice that we pride ourselves in our political traditions on the spread of democratic institutions that, in their pure form, empower the people.

We don't praise dictators. These commonsensical matters point to a larger underlying principle, which is that peace - and the love of which peace is a variation - will always prevail in the end.

The Mother said as much:

Divine Mother: Make no mistake, Sweet One, Love will win because that has been my Plan always. (3)

She also told us the lamentable fate of the dictator:

Divine Mother: It is painful for a being that seeks power for themselves or power over another, whether it is a parent over a child, a husband over a wife, a man over an army. It matters not. The yearning [for], the exercise of control never gives joy. The pain simply grows. And so the actions become more grotesque, larger, until the breakdown is and has [been] and will be occurring. (4)

Peace restores all to balance and balance (aka the present moment, aka the heart) is the door to the higher realms. In my view, the movement toward peace is all part of the irresistible, sub-tidal movement out from the One into the world of matter (*mater*, Mother) and back to the One again. (5)

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) "Is This What You're Looking for?' Part 1/2, August 21, 2017, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/08/21/289210/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/08/21/289210/</a>
- (2) There is no future for war in any form. We know that. We know that nuclear

arms cannot be exploded on the planet. We're aware that mass arrests are taking place as we speak, that the militaries of the world are positioning themselves to take the dark cabal down, and that abundance waits around the corner.

The cabal's ability to regenerate has to be ended. However, most of them won't be able to come with us and soon will probably leave because the higher vibrations are insufferable.

Meanwhile, surely we know all we need to know, if you'll allow me to say it, to turn our hands to securing mass understanding and acceptance of peace. This is the issue of chief importance today, in my view: To get the people of the world, after millennia of war, to accept peace.

- (3) Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 30, 2019.
- (4) "Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017," February 28, 2017, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/</a>
- (5) As described in Chapter 13 of *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <a href="https://gaog.wpengine.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf">https://gaog.wpengine.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf</a>

## **Out from Under Perpetual War**

July 8, 2020

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/07/28/out-from-under-perpetual-war/



"Afghan was invaded in large measure for its poppy fields...." (AFP)

"A generation later, enemies are friends and friends are enemies. and the whole stupid cycle starts [all] over again." (Marlon Brando in Morituri (1965).

Residue from the War of 1870 led to the Great War. Residue from the Great War led to the Second World War. That led to the Korean War, onetime friends and allies becoming enemies. The Vietnam War came next.

Jumping ahead, the 9/11 black operation saw the start of an Iraqi War, which had no other justification than an outright grab of Iraqi oil. It followed the capture of the Afghan poppy fields and was designed to be followed by the capture of Iran.

An early 2007 version of the Alliance - in the form of mutinous marines - refused to train in terrain that resembled Iran rather than Iraq. It was a bridge too far. At last someone was objecting to constant warfare.

On and on the cabal's drive to keep the human race in perpetual warfare goes.

There are two factors of this situation I want to focus on here because I think we need to put a stop to both of them.

The first is to end the cabal's tendency to foment continuous warfare.

Dwight D. Eisenhower warned us about "the military-industrial complex." (1) Jack Kennedy warned us about the role of secret societies in militarism,. (2) Dr. Carol Rosin revealed the cabal's plans to dominate the world. (3)

Other researchers would uncover their plan to depopulate the globe through a nuclear World War Three.

The cabal's approach is divide-and-conquer, a doctrine that's wedded to war. The police make war upon the public. FEMA agents map out ways to incarcerate and kill dissidents. Neither the FBI nor the CIA can be trusted to protect the American public.

The cabal's influence must be removed from society. On that I think we all agree. But now the second factor comes into play.

They have to be removed without creating a residue. I repeat: They have to be relieved of their positions and their plans need to be abandoned - without creating a residue.

That's why I like the video, *The Q Team's Takedown of the Cabal from A to Z*, so much. The cabalists were happy to find a way out of their peril by submitting to Donald Trump.

(Kat has posted a transcript of this video at https://inteldinarchronicles.blogspot.com/2020/07/video-how-trump-nsa-q-jfk-jr-against.html)

If the video proves to be true, then a large part of the world will have rolled over without any bloodshed.

The heads of state will have done so willingly - when confronted with indisputable evidence of their crimes against children and made an offer they can't refuse.

The point is that war after war happened in Europe because each war left a residue, which sowed the seeds for the next war.

If we make our philosophy the punishment of people, as Michael has said to us, (4) that will become the way things are in Nova Earth. Punishment leads to resentment, which is residue.

We need to get criminals to stop and have them join us - as we said we wanted to do, in 2012. If they don't join us, time will resolve that problem. It isn't something we'll face before long. (5)

I have no insights into the rehabilitation of inmates. But that's the route we'll have to go rather than the harsh and punitive conditions of incarceration at present. That's take us putting our heads together.

If we as a society make it our intention to rehabilitate, we'll put our minds to it and come up with a solution and a constantly-evolving process, just as we've done with so many other things. Deciding as a society to do it is what needs to be done.

In general, a win/win solution would be sought. But in the case of a criminal matter, that may not be possible. You may not want to negotiate with someone who's firing a gun at you.

But, in my view, we should aim at least for no desire to harm, unnecessarily or excessively; that is, except as duty requires. Then trust will need to be restored between police and public.

We have to make it a social priority to have no interest in punishment. Substitute for that an interest in restoring the peace in society that lives in the place of balance, the center, the middle.

#### **Footnotes**

**(1)** 

[video="https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2020/07/Eisenhower-Farewell-Address-Military-Industrial-Complex.mp4"][/video]

(2)

[video="https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2020/07/JOHN-F-KENNEDY-STATEMENT-ON-SECRET-SOCIETIES.mp4"][/video]

(3)

[video="https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2020/07/Dr-Carol-Rosin-The-Last-Card-Is-Coming-stevengreer.mp4"][/video]

(4) Archangel Michael: Now there will be indictments and there will be justice, fairness, but the key to creating Nova Earth is not about punishment and retribution.

Steve: Right. But it is about protection, is it not? The public need to be protected against mass murderers and Dick Cheney and the people at the CIA are mass murderers. They kill kids in schools. They kill in. Open business areas. They explode bombs. They down airliners. We need to be protected from them, don't we?

AAM: Be very discerning in your judgments and in your condemnations of others. If you continue - and I don't mean you; I mean the collective - if the pattern of imprisonment continues, of shackling, rather than re-education or redirection, then that is the paradigm that will continue upon this planet. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, March 28, 2019.)

(5) Soon they won't be able to withstand the vibrations and die of whatever cause is available.

Ascension could also come. Rather than being a threshhold reached as with gradually-rising vibrations, Ascension would be a sudden experience (Sahaja Samadhi). The recalcitrant would in all probability not be able to make the jump with us.

## Two Words for It: Just Stop!

May 24, 2019

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/24/two-words-for-it-just-stop/



Credit: auction.Catawiki.com

I went through an amazing process this morning. And I went through it sitting at my computer, in the midst of writing something else.

I switched over and began recording my thoughts after each had happened. The results were quite remarkable for me.

I'm in the course of writing an article and I got up off my chair to get something.

As I did so I felt random fear. In the background of my consciousness but always there.

Big Steve slid into the driver's seat and said to Little Steve, in the most affectionate tones: "Don't be afraid, Steve."

Little Steve is my Wounded Child and Big Steve is my Adult, my Higher Self. Neither is my everyday consciousness (1) but either can take control of it and be in the driver's seat for a time.

You're watching my Adult mend the wounds of my Wounded Child. Only "I" can do this and this is it happening: Reparenting in progress. Neurosurgery.

I (Little Steve, Wounded Child) was so glad to be reassured by someone. I found myself relaxing from an undetected but constant background state of fear that I've been living in since forever. Peace returned. Or, more precisely: I returned to peace.

Almost immediately, I had a second thought: I can no longer afford a hateful thought. Where it came from I don't know. But perhaps a hateful thought is what brings conflict, after which I live in fear. Perhaps they're all connected. That would make sense to me.

And the answer to having a hateful thought was, once it was noticed, just stop. Again where this answer came from I know not.

Just stop.

That's the solution to all our negative thoughts and actions, is it not?

Have we as a society lost our self-control mechanism? Our suppression button altogether? Have the many massacres engineered by the dark side to discourage us caused us to give up hope?

Supposing you have that thought. Then, just stop. Let it go. Experience any feelings that come up, which is the equivalent of saying "listen" to them, and let them go as well. And drop any ideas of hateful action. (2)

The default you fall back into ends up in original innocence so you've nothing to fear from letting negative thoughts go.

Hard-core reparenting. Emotional boot camp for myself, intransigent kamikaze that I've been.

I paused and looked back on what had just happened. I noticed how contrived it all was.

I was the one creating the hate and fear - Little Steve, my Wounded Child - and I was the only one capable of taking it away - Big Steve, my Adult, my Higher Self.

Am I not the sorcerer's apprentice? Can anyone trust me with the creative wand after all the hate and fear I've created for myself? Maybe not.

Has not the entire population of this planet become a collective sorcerer's apprentice in a way?

Let's look at one collective item only: Take the islands of plastic garbage floating on the high seas, washing up on islands like the Cocos, and being found in the Challenger Deep (is nowhere too deep?)? Are we all not implicated?

Have we not run amok in many fields as a human race - pharmaceuticals, drugs, GMOs, pesticides, toxic vaccines, chemtrails, deforestation, weather warfare, etc.?

And the answer for all of it is? In my view? Just stop.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) I know. I know. That IS the Self.
- (2) The Buddha: Do only wholesome actions; refrain from unwholesome actions; and purify the mind.

## Stop. Just Stop

July 4, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/07/04/stop-just-stop/



Just stop!

One of the values that has been systematically attacked since the Second World War is the value of decency.

On the scale of values, "decency" for me ranks higher than, say, "reasonable." Can we discuss?

To my way of thinking, reasonable is like the cake and decency is like the icing. Decency is a slice of "reasonable" plus a layer of personal attention, caring, compassion.

A reasonable person I expect fairness or justice from; nothing more. A decent person I expect a degree of extra caring from; this is someone I can talk to, confide in.

Our sense of decency has been under attack on every conceivable front for decades. Tattoos, rap music, ripped jeans, cancel culture, adrenochrome, Satanism, on and on go the ways that our sense of decency has come under attack and been undermined. Beyond Satanism I can conceive of no worse.

The normal response to what I'm saying is to go into opposition with whomever is seen as cancelling our culture of decency.

I'm not about to ask you to go into opposition to anything. What we resist persists.

You know I value balance, the center, the middle, the heart, the Self. I decline to advise any kind of extreme behavior. I'm not asking you to take a step away from where you are now.

Those of you who know me know that I discovered in my personal work a few years back that I was held back by the belief that I had to have something to put in place of a harmful behavior pattern before I dropped it. So I was always busy looking for the alternative and got distracted. Thus I never changed.

Then one day I saw I could just stop. It was a revolution, which I've described elsewhere. (1)

I did not have to have something to put in place of something else I was doing that was harmful. All I needed to do was stop. And I stopped. And I stopped. In the middle of sentences I stopped.

\*\*\*

And so I'm saying here as well: What we need to do as individuals and as a global society is ... stop.

I didn't say "what our neighbor needs to do"; I said "we." Never mind our neighbor. Those were the bad old days of blame and shame, also fanned by the cabals and cartels to divide and conquer.

Stop listening to rap music. Rap music was promoted to create conflict and crime that would lead to incarcerations; the people behind rap music own shares in forprofit prisons. (2) Rap music exudes violence.

Tattoos, ripped jeans - the people who make the fashions want to depress and alienate you and they've succeeded.

Satanism is the worst. Adrenochrome production through child torture and murder is all part of it. Terrible, terrible things are being practiced in and under our world, the ground having been prepared by the multifront attack on our basic decency.

We know who's doing it and rounding them up is being handled by the global white-hat military behind the cover of a lot of nuclear play-acting. We don't need to worry about that. Those that are with us are far stronger than those who are against us.

What we need to do is to stop the transfer of a culture of malevolence by stopping practicing it.

Only those who insist on transmitting the malevolent values of a Satanist society - to call a spade a spade - will suffer eventually. Those who change course and leave ship will - I hope and trust - find society ready to welcome them back. We all have been saint and sinner in this life and others. I know I have.

In the meantime I request that everyone who wishes to, commit to bringing the culture of decency back in our own lives in every way we can. Surely we've had a deep enough experience as a global society of what life is like when malevolence rules. Mass murder becomes genocide becomes omnicide.

Time now to reverse course and come back.

Or not and be left behind.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) "Two Words for It: Just Stop!" May 24, 2019, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/24/two-words-for-it-just-stop/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/24/two-words-for-it-just-stop/</a>
- (2) See "The Secret Meeting that Changed Rap Music and Destroyed a Generation," June 30, 2020, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/06/30/the-secret-meeting-that-changed-rap-music-and-destroyed-a-generation-4/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/06/30/the-secret-meeting-that-changed-rap-music-and-destroyed-a-generation-4/</a>

### Now is the End of the World ... of Darkness

May 16, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/16/now-is-the-end-of-the-world-of-darkness/



There are wars and rumors of war. So many of the conditions of Revelations appear to be occurring.

But anyone reading these pages knows the end of the world is not going to happen.

Well ..... yes and no.

I could also say that Gaia will cease to have a Third-Dimensional presence when we ascend. In that sense, with Ascension, a "world" will end. (1)

And I could say that another world will end - a world of darkness.

I think it'll end well before Ascension. The rising love energies on the planet will make life difficult for those who have closed off to it and work against it.

Another factor is at play that will see it end. And that other factor reveals a basic fact about war and peace.

War takes money.

Money is the way everyone exchanges. I sell you a piece of work and, with the money I get, I go out and buy eggs and milk. From the money I pay him, the dairy farmer puts gas in his car. On his wages, the gas station attendant goes to the movies.

War takes lots of money. And when the forces behind the wars run out of money, peace returns.

The kind of peace I'm talking about never left. But peace of any kind costs nothing to maintain.

War costs money. Peace costs nothing.

When the dark forces run out of money, on this planet, peace will again prevail. And of course numerous plans are underway to deprive them of their money. (2)

Nonetheless, as they run out of money, the dark are at their most dangerous. We can expect weather warfare, supply bottlenecks, manufactured shortages, (3) repressive measures, and so on. The white hats are allowing a measure of this to play out to wake up the population to the danger they face.

Unless the population wakes up, we could have civil war. So, part of our contribution, in my view, is to hunker down, provide for ourselves, and see to anyone else we can help when the storm really hits while the larger scenario plays out.

As and when the storm hits, the white hats will reportedly be busy arresting dark players. So even the storm is a cover for the overcoming of darkness on Planet Earth.

So, no to the end of the world as we know it. But yes to the end of darkness.

#### **Footnotes**

(1) Recent discussion has suggested that Gaia will now maintain a third-Dimensional presence. I await confirmation:

Question. If my memory isn't failing me I seem to recall either Ayevo or Ashtarr saying that unawakened 3D souls will not be able to tolerate the higher vibration

on New Earth and will have to leave to continue their ascension journey on another 3D planet.

Answer. They did say this and that was originally the plan however now it's changed to allow for a 3D earth. So I take it as a good sign, Bethernee, that 3D is allowed to live on for another 26,000 years and those unawakened can ascend when their vibration allows for it. ("Week 16 Questions | Saint Germain via Sharon Stewart," 6/29/2022, at <a href="https://voyagesoflight.blogspot.com/2022/06/week-16-questions-saint-germain-via.html">https://voyagesoflight.blogspot.com/2022/06/week-16-questions-saint-germain-via.html</a>.)

- (2) The demise of the fiat dollar for gold-backed notes makes their stashes of cash worthless; the start-up of the Quantum Financial System will track their exchanges; the sequestering of funds of suspected serious human-rights abusers will deprive them of their wealth; etc. Huge caches of gold are rumored to have been captured by the white hats. Arrests are being made.
- (3) Such as by the recent attacks on food-processing plants.

### **Every Society Needs Honest Witnesses to the Truth**

January 5, 2021

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/01/05/every-society-needs-honest-witnesses-to-the-truth/



Who will bear witness to their suffering?

Watching the Ukrainian prosecutors' revelations about Burisma was hard for me.

I was surprised because I've listened to much, much worse from refugees fleeing countries where rape, torture, and assassination are government practices.

But it reawakened things in me that I feel passionate about - which are relevant, I think, to building Nova Earth.

People serve in various capacities in society. One of those capacities I don't think we give much thought to is people who serve as honest witnesses to the truth.

It can be as simple as filling out a medical prescription or certifying cause of death.

The people who do this work may not be called "honest witnesses to the truth," but that's the work they do, in full or in part. As I'll come to below, the problem is, our society has allowed itself to become corrupted. And now we have fewer of this breed than a few decades ago and more of the other type.

For me an "honest witness to the truth" is a person who serves to certify or validate the truthfulness of a person or situation to someone else - the people, a government department, the press - and is herself or himself uncorrupted and committed to integrity.

As a Member of the Immigration and Refugee Board, I was responsible for bearing witness to the people of Canada - and the courts that oversaw me - that this person standing before me was in all probability (1) a Convention refugee. I bore witness to the "probable" truthfulness or lack of it in their account.

I'm in tears when I remember some of those decisions. I sag remembering the weight of them - that is, knowing that some people's lives hung in the balance. I had to get it right.

We're heading into a time when people will come forward in various capacities - judicial, administrative, medical, etc. - to bear witness to the truth of what a person is saying. (2)

Our channeled sources are saying 2021 will be a year of revelation and a marching forward of the Light.

If so, this society will need people to certify the truth and those people need to demonstrate integrity that's unquestionable.

Why does it need honest witnesses? Just think about it. With what you know about the shape of the world so far, you can surely imagine that there is a tremendous amount of work to be done.

That'll involve the handling of large sums of money, working with governments, judging who is honest and who is corrupt, developing policies and programs to deal with each type, learning how to deal with strange cultures, on and on.

In some cases, too, as with the Refugee Board, it involves hearing what no one else in society should ever have to hear. If I told you what I heard in one case

(Rwanda), you'd vomit. I sat for three hours in my office afterwards, too traumatized to speak.

In others, you'd be outraged. Someone needs to hear the suffering and respond on society's behalf. Those that do risk secondary trauma on our behalf.

Someone also needs to deal with the actions of persecutors, criminals, and corrupt officials. I dealt with victims. I don't know what the costs are attached to that work.

How have we been corrupted?

Deaths which were not from Covid are being registered as from Covid; the truth of 9/11, the Afghan War, and the Iraqi War is being covered up; the extraterrestrial presence is denied; jets regularly slam into the ground without agencies or the media investigating the real causes; witnesses or potential whistleblowers are regularly assassinated; judges sentence youths to prison for a kickback; technological advances are held back; large numbers of children are tortured and sacrificed ... may I stop now?

This is my society. This is us. As within, so without.

In the process of allowing others to corrupt us, we've lost our honest witnesses. Our experts turn out to be paid by companies. Our government administrations turn out to be part of the attempt to take civil liberties away from the people. The FBI and CIA are (partly) corrupt. Government officials and elected politicians in large numbers are shown to be on the take and are "retiring" as we speak. Even our fact checkers are alleged to be corrupt.

Who is not corrupted? Who among us (and I speak particularly to lightworkers) will bear witness to the truth? (3) Only an honest witness to the truth, in my opinion, should be entrusted with governance, law enforcement, medicine, etc.

#### **Footnotes**

(1) The legal test for a refugee claim is "a balance of probabilities," probable, more likely than not. The reason for this is that refugees are fleeing their country of origin and don't have access to resources that others do to help them prove their claim. They may have arrived without papers. Therefore the legal test is kept low.

Therefore as well it draws more heavily on the adjudicator's discernment - and integrity.

(2) BTW, we failed to end child trafficking by Jan. 1, 2020. I don't think I'll post public deadlines again. They carry with them the implicit need for a program and concerted effort. One needs to be willing to rally folks. Given the work that I do, I can't get fixed on any one cause. Tomorrow I'm off on something else.

So I pray that we end child trafficking on the planet by Jan. 1, 2022 and I think there's a good chance we will. For that to happen, someone who does want to focus on this one priority and create structure and program will need to take this on as their mission.

(3) I'm not talking about the Absolute Truth. There are various legal standards of acceptable proof; that is, truth. I consider it part of our global culture that we have legal standards for acceptable/credible proof. And honest officers of the court. In some places, I believe we may have lost this.

### Time to Insist on a Return to World Peace

May 31, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/31/time-to-insist-on-a-return-to-world-peace/



It's easy to believe that we have cause to be despondent if one were to follow the mainstream news.

If I dial out and look at the larger picture to get a sense of what's happening, we're reaching a crescendo in the war between darkness and Light in sync with the Company of Heaven raising the intensity of the tsunami of love that we're bathing in.

We have the waves of love building up and the maelstrom of darkness reaching its crescendo, all at the same time.

I believe weather warfare is being used by the cabal to frighten the public - but also by the Alliance as a smokescreen to hide the flooding of DUMBs (underground bunkers). The pandemic has been a multipurpose tool for both the Alliance and the cabal. Much of the expected rioting will be used, it's said, as a cover behind which the Alliance will make arrests.

Kevin Annett is broadcasting the evidence of William Combes, who witnessed the burning of many bodies of native children in Kamloops, Canada, and helped bury them. It doesn't get more horrific than that. And that's just the beginning of what we're going to hear.

At the same time, and probably its cause, the waves of love bathing the planet are also rising, forcing everything dark up and preparing us for Ascension. In 2014 the Divine Mother informed us:

"My tsunami of love ... is not even at its crescendo, at its highest peak as yet. ... And there is no stopping the tsunami. Let me be clear about this. You have asked to ascend as one, and you will, but there is work to be done." (1)

So the tsunami is doing the work of raising our vibrations in preparation for Ascension. The rise of evil and darkness to the surface is one result.

Another is the rise of deep issues, most or all of which has to go. I know more people who are dealing with really-fundamental issues in their lives that have been there since forever. I had one day when I was myself. It's the energies, I think, that are doing it.

In 2017, she told us:

"I am reactivating the Tsunami of Love to wash away and complete what we have begun together – not to end anything, but it is a new chapter of existence! So think of it as the rinse-off, and I am rinsing you and immersing you and buoying you up with my love." (2)

That must be what I'm feeling; the experience of love, such as I'm in at the moment, is stronger than the fears that are being played upon by the mainstream media or the appallingness of revelations that are starting to come out.

#### \*\*\*

I try to hold the world's events in one hand and the divine states in the other. I then go with the latter.

Everything assumes perspective and settles down when I do so. I'm fortunate to have the time and space to contemplate these matters when so many people in the world are under siege. I send them the vibrations of peace and love that arise from my heart.

I've read so many sources lately that say that our being in peace is a contribution to seeing it manifest in the outside world. I'd rather have my life be about that than about following external events blow-by-blow.

Unlike feelings, divine states don't come and go with every whim. Yes, we can cut them off, but they themselves are much more durable than feelings.

And so I remain focused on them and not on the world's cataclysmic release of evil and darkness.

At the same time, I deeply respect those whose service contract includes following them, as honest witnesses to the truth, as emergency responders, and on behalf of the rest of us. (3) And I read and watch as much as I feel I'm required to to fulfill my mission.

#### \*\*\*

The peace I feel is agendaless. I don't trade a kill-or-be-killed outlook for a new action agenda. Anything along that dark line of action dries up and disappears without me needing to put anything in its place.

And I seal the door for all time - with well-considered exceptions. No returning to warfare for me, except as a last resort in self-defense. (4)

Everything in human history to this moment surely proves, cumulatively and in each instance, that war does not resolve human problems, but, more ominously, sows the seeds for the next conflict by the festering residue it produces. Just think Treaty of Versailles, that "ended" World War I and sparked World War II.

Now is the time for the world to turn its back on warfare and on those who foment it on this planet, from gangs to governments, from mafia to media. Now is the time to insist on a return to world peace.

#### **Footnotes**

(1) "The Divine Mother: The Table is Set; You are Ready for the Dance, September 18, 2104," through Linda Dillon, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/09/20/the-divine-mother-the-table-is-set-you-are-ready-for-the-dance/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/09/20/the-divine-mother-the-table-is-set-you-are-ready-for-the-dance/</a>.

- (2) "Universal Mother Mary ~ Resurgence Of The Tsunami Of Love," Heavenly Blessings ~ May 2, 2017, at <a href="https://counciloflove.com/2017/05/universal-mother-mary-resurgence-of-the-tsunami-of-love/">https://counciloflove.com/2017/05/universal-mother-mary-resurgence-of-the-tsunami-of-love/</a>
- (3) They will need rehabilitation later. One can only watch so many videos about torture, murder, etc., or serve on the frontlines as a first responder, without being affected. This includes military and justice-system personnel, medical and paramedical staff, etc.
- (4) Then only as much as is needed to disarm the opposing force. All human-rights conventions and universal laws respected. I realize that any dark or evil regime will look for loopholes in any Light construction.

### The Only Thing We Don't Know is When

February 18, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/02/18/the-only-thing-we-dont-know-is-when/



I felt uplifted when I read what St. Germain said through James MacConnell recently:

"It is unstoppable now. The Light has already won.

"It is only the darkness that is receding now in every pocket across the planet." (1)

Then he tells us what we've suspected:

"They are still attempting to hold on. They are finding it more and more difficult to do so. As the vibrations increase, lower-vibrational energy cannot exist in the higher-vibrational frequency." (2)

If you think confusion may exist among lightworkers under assault by the deep state, the deep-state folks themselves are also probably experiencing massive confusion - at the way they feel, at the impotence of their once-powerful thoughts, at the loss of energy, drive, etc.

They'll begin to "feel their age." They'll make slips and become less and less effective opponents.

This debilitation comes on top of the more general decrepitude that afflicts the dictatorial. I've cited the Divine Mother's discussion of this so many times, you must know it off by heart:

"It is painful for a being that seeks power for themselves or power over another, whether it is a parent over a child, a husband over a wife, a man over an army. It matters not. The yearning [for], the exercise of control never gives joy. The pain simply grows. And so the actions become more grotesque, larger, until the breakdown is and has [been] and will be occurring." (3)

The Mother is the active face of God. She's not a master or even a celestial. She's the One behind everything. (4)

But back to St. Germain. So what's the result?

"They are finding this more and more difficult, which is why they are reaching out, yelling out in many respects, doing many things that at one time were hidden, but now have come out of the shadows and are now being revealed as the darkness that they are." (5)

So the dark is and will be, in a manner of speaking, revealed and will fall apart. That would explain why we have Justin Trudeau calling the truckers a small minority of racists and misogynists and Emmanuel Macron saying he doesn't mind "pissing off" the anti-vaxx crowd. Few are bothering to remain diplomatic.

#### St. Germain continues:

"You are seeing the transformation happen within your Freedom Convoys that are developing everywhere, are in motion everywhere. Because it is *this* motion that is catapulting the freedom, the freedom train, if you will, to spread across the country. Freedom of the Republic. A Republic that is *by* the people, and *for* the people—not *against* the people." (6)

And what will be the result?

"The forces of Light are forging ahead and bringing the wakefulness, the Great Awakening, the Grand Awakening to all of those who have been becoming ready for it.

"It is only a matter of time and, more than that, a matter of vibration. And as you know, vibration *is* increasing everywhere. We see it in the light quotient that is spreading across the planet as more and more people are saying, 'I love you.' More and more people are saying, 'I forgive you."

"It is unstoppable now. The Light has already won." (7)

#### \*\*\*

What happens to those of the dark who transition? Have they escaped justice? Not at all, SaLuSa tells us.

"Bear in mind that whatever happens where your dark ones are concerned, they will stand in the Halls of Justice before they start a new experience." (8)

"None shall escape as we know exactly who has been guilty, and have all the evidence that will convict them. Your societies will become cleansed and start again with people you know you can trust. They will be responsible for implementing new laws, and revival of the Constitution that upholds your rights." (9)

This is the basis of my hope.

He shares that the cabal's arrogance is what has brought them down.

"The changes that were insidiously introduced bit by bit ... were removing your rights brick by brick. Thinking that they were infallible has allowed us to use the arrogance of the dark Ones to turn the tables upon them, and they have been taken unawares." (10)

Sheldon Nidle's Spiritual Hierarchy and Galactic Federation tells us that they helped the Alliance (military, civilians, and the Q team) plan out how to take down the dark. That's the first time I've heard their help acknowledged:

"As we watch the way the Alliance, our Earth allies, work together to implement the very discreet and painstakingly orchestrated blueprint that we helped them formulate, we can't help but feel some pride." (11)

"The very discreet and painstakingly orchestrated blueprint that we helped them formulate...." I find that a very interesting statement.

Since they're helping with med beds, ameliorating the impact of virus and vaccine, neutralizing nuclear weapons, why would they not be helping to orchestrate the takedown of the cabal?

So why does it need to take so long? Blossom's White Cloud tells us:

"You will experience the change ... after more upheaval, I am sad to say. But it has to reach a point where it can no longer continue." (12)

Not only no longer continue, but no longer go into hiding and then re-emerge or reentrench itself later - as the Nazis seem to have done.

### Michael says:

"This type of behaviour has emerged over centuries, thousands of years. ...

"Our forté is is, yes, exposure so that it doesn't re-entrench itself because this is rather entrenched behaviour on all kinds of levels. ...

"So you start to bring forward ... the truth solutions ... so that this does not occur and re-centrench." (13)

Will do.

White Cloud reminded us of the wave of love that's expected to sweep the planet. Others have called it a tsunami of love, a ring of fire, a planetary heart opening, etc. (14)

We've heard about if for years and don't know when it'll happen, but it is a factor in all of this.

"When [the] time comes, that wave of love, that energy of love will sweep over, through, within your planet.

"You know this because it was shown to you before you came and you agreed that you would put up with all you are putting up with now in the knowing that this wave of love, this Event if you like, will take place.

"And when it does the change in vibration upon your planet and within [you] will feel so different from the way you are feeling now. ...

"Bring your world into the Light and rid it of the darkness for it is the Divine Plan that you do so." (15)

"And when it does the change in vibration upon your planet and within [you] will feel so different from the way you are feeling now" - I have felt this tsunami of love and spent time in an ocean of Love. I know what he's referring to and it will have a transformational effect on world society if it's what I experienced.

Rid it of "the darkness," not Team Dark. Lightworkers are dispelling darkness, not people.

So that's the complete picture of what's happening and what the Company of Heaven has planned, with our participation. They recognize the Freedom Convoys.

They tell us that the dark are finding the going harder and harder and assure of us of success. They tell us that they're working with the Alliance to bring the dark team to justice.

The only thing we don't know is when.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) St. Germain through James McConnell, "Saint Germain: Transformation of the Illusion," February 16, 2022, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/02/16/saint-germain-transformation-of-the-illusion/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/02/16/saint-germain-transformation-of-the-illusion/</a>.
- (2) Loc. cit.
- (3) "Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017," February 28, 2017, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/</a>.
- (4) See "The Divine Mother on Her Nature," December 30, 2021, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/12/30/the-divine-mother-on-her-nature-reposted/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/12/30/the-divine-mother-on-her-nature-reposted/</a>.

Download *It's All a Journey of Love: The Divine Mother in Her Own Words* at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/12/Its-All-a-Journey-of-Love-8.pdf">https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/12/Its-All-a-Journey-of-Love-8.pdf</a>.

- (5) St. Germain, ibid.
- (6) Loc. cit.
- (7) Loc. cit.
- (8) SaLuSa, Dec. 10, 2008.
- (9) Ibid., Feb. 22, 2012.
- (10) SaLuSa, June 27, 2012.
- (11) "Update by Sheldan Nidle for the Spiritual Hierarchy and the Galactic Federation, Sept. 4, 2018," at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/09/04/update-by-sheldan-nidle-for-the-spiritual-hierarchy-and-the-galactic-federation-sept-4-2018/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/09/04/update-by-sheldan-nidle-for-the-spiritual-hierarchy-and-the-galactic-federation-sept-4-2018/</a>.

Matthew Ward assures us: "The international group that has undertaken the monumental task of ridding your world of all dark activities [the Alliance] is closing in on the Illuminati. We don't know when arrests will be made, but as soon as they are, Covid-19 will run out its course and never again will Earth's peoples be subjected to such a scourge. (Matthew's Message, Aug. 3, 2020.)

Was Sheldon incapacitated by a directed-energy weapon because he linked the Galactic Federation with the Alliance (and by implication the Q team)? Just as Dr. Andreas Noack was killed for pointing out the graphene hydroxide in all vaccines, something the cabal did not want discussed?

(See "Dr. Noack on How Graphene Hydroxine NANO-RAZORS Destroy the Vaccinated (Updated II)," Dec. 7, 2021, at <a href="https://www.algora.com/Algora\_blog/2021/12/07/dr-noack-on-how-graphene-hydroxine-nano-razors-destroy-the-vaccinated">https://www.algora.com/Algora\_blog/2021/12/07/dr-noack-on-how-graphene-hydroxine-nano-razors-destroy-the-vaccinated</a>.)

- (12) "Blossom and White Cloud Update, July 2021," at https://hooktube.com/nyu22jtt-2s.
- (13) Archangel Michael in a personal reading through Linda Dillon, Jan. 18, 2020.

- (14) *Download Ring of Fire*, *Wave of Love* at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/11/Ring-of-Fire-Wave-of-Love-Compilation-R6.pdf">https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/11/Ring-of-Fire-Wave-of-Love-Compilation-R6.pdf</a>
- (15) "Blossom and White Cloud Update, July 2021," ibid.

# We'll Figure Out What to Do Next

August 2, 2020

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/08/02/well-figure-out-what-to-do-next/



Some new witness in an investigation of the Clinton/Bush crime family was bumped off the other day. Or was it "suicided"?

It reminded me of the fellow who suicided some years ago, with two bullets to the back of the head?

And there is no investigation. I can't recall there ever being an investigation of a Clinton or Bush that's gone anywhere. Not like I've been following it so I could be wrong.

How blasé have I become about what amounts to assassination. Oh, well, another one dead.

And from the law-enforcement community? Silence. No investigation.

Will you call the next witness please? Ahh, wait a minute. Maybe not.

The volcano of my root vasana of anger continues to erupt.

This situation is outrageous. Why do we allow it?

Why do we not insist on an investigation of the whole Bush/Clinton crime syndicate and every law-enforcement agency that allowed it to get away with murder.

Is there some reason we have difficulty saying, "Stop!"

Stop, stop, stop!

Stop all the violence. Stop all the vengence. Stop all the insults. Stop all of it.

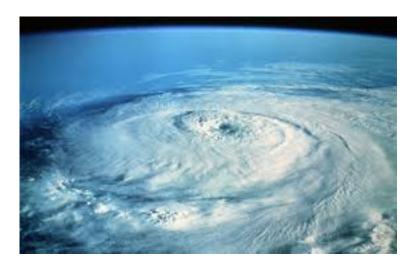
For good.

We'll figure out what to do next.

# The Eye of the Storm

July 15, 2022

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/07/15/the-eye-of-the-storm/



\_\_\_\_\_

Download here: *On the Divine Qualities* at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/07/On-the-Divine-Qualities-2.pdf">https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/07/On-the-Divine-Qualities-2.pdf</a>.

·

I've made this point several ways. I keep looking for other metaphors.

Up till now I've discussed where I believe we need to be as the heart, the center, the balance point, etc.

Let me now compare it to the eye of the storm.

A hurricane revolves around its center. Though all is chaos on the periphery, in the center all is quiet and calm.

There are many storms happening at the moment. Friends and families are separating over divide-and-conquer issues such as vaxx/no vaxx, Biden/Trump, abortion/no abortion, green crisis/no crisis, etc.

Organizations are benefitting or suffering from all of this disruption.

Governments are divided. A New World Order wishes to kill off around 6.5 billion people on the planet through toxic vaccines, decimation of food sources, universal surveillance, control over all aspects of life, etc.

Opposed to them is an Alliance that wishes to redistribute the planet's wealth, release med beds, Tesla free energy, replicators, and numerous other sequestered devices, and restore to the planet's people equal enjoyment of life's opportunities and rewards.

Wherever the center of this "mass formation" is - black or white hat - it's probable that there we'll find quiet. That applies to wherever there is a concentration of executive functions, including to me as an individual. Where the center is, there we'll find calm.

I think that says something. I think it says that our psychic bomb shelter is to be found in the center, the heart. Safe harbor is in the center, safe haven, the eye of the storm.

According to this metaphor, when the winds start to blow, we might want to use our imagination (1) to find the center again. There's always and will always be a center.

I've experienced myself as a center, a point of awareness in an Ocean of Love. (2) I know that point, that center to be (virtually) eternal and a portal to everything else.

I've also seen the internal universe, long before I was writing my experiences up. I stood on a promontory and looked out over a vast inner cosmos. So I know that everything exists inside us.

I'm immersed in bliss at this moment. Give me a second.

One can contact bliss in the *eye* of the storm; I don't think it would be at all easy to contact bliss if we were *in the midst of the raging*. And I honor and respect th0se

who are putting themselves in harm's way - in the path of the raging - for our sakes. May we show our gratitude by not getting in their way.

I offered a new metaphor - not just the center, the balance point, the heart - but also the eye of the storm. I went to the eye of my storm, in the moment, and ended up in bliss. I assert that that would not be possible if I were in the storm itself.

I offer this eye of the storm then as another view of where safe harbor lies for us as lightworkers.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) In the higher dimensions, what we call "imagination" they call "creative thought."
- (2) See "Love is the Way, the Truth, and the Life," May 6, 2014, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/05/06/love-is-the-way-the-truth-and-the-life/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/05/06/love-is-the-way-the-truth-and-the-life/</a>

"Immersed in an Ocean of Love – Part 1/2" at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/05/17/immersed-ocean-love-part-12/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/05/17/immersed-ocean-love-part-12/</a>

"Immersed in an Ocean of Love – Part 2/2," at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/05/17/immersed-ocean-love-part-22/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/05/17/immersed-ocean-love-part-22/</a>

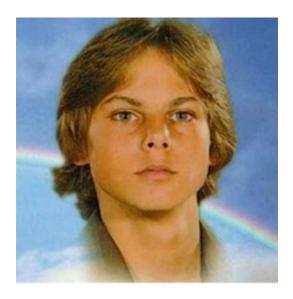
\_\_\_\_\_

Download here: *On the Divine Qualities* at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/07/On-the-Divine-Qualities-2.pdf">https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/07/On-the-Divine-Qualities-2.pdf</a>.

# From 2005, Matthew Ward Looks at This Time

February 28, 2021

 $\underline{https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/02/28/from-2005-matthew-ward-looks-at-thistime/}$ 



From 2005, Matthew Ward looks into the future and reassures us on what will not take place.

Matthew's Message, Aug. 13, 2005, at https://www.matthewbooks.com

Archangel Michael, 2019: If that clash does take place, you will see troops on both sides refusing to fight in such numbers that further combat is doomed. They will see weapons failing to function, vehicles that won't move, missiles that fizzle – do not doubt that the technology of our space family can achieve this! (1)

The energy attachments of fear are fuel for the dark ones - at the same time that light loss from fear is debilitating you, it is empowering them.

This intensive fear-producing effort was not necessary prior to the invasion of Iraq. Opposition to that was present, yes, but once the fear of global terrorism initiated by "9/11" subsided, there came a complacency that released the fear energy.

That long-intended invasion - planned years before "9/11," which itself was part of the plan - proceeded with the support of those who were beguiled into believing the fraudulent reasons relentlessly put forth by the leaders of the US and British governments.

Growing awareness about the deceit underlying that war and the unanticipated strength of Iraqi opposition to occupation, which has produced many more troop deaths and injuries and much greater loss of fighting equipment and supplies than estimated, make war expansion raving lunacy. Lunacy is the state of mind of those who are determined to press forward.

Growing awareness on another front is impelling their continuance of a world control plan gone terribly awry: the still unpublicized indictments with undeniable evidence that President Bush, Vice President Cheney and others lied about the reasons for needing to invade Iraq.

Because their efforts to date have been futile in squashing the legal proceedings, regardless of the obvious risks in spreading so thinly the available fighting forces, the Bush camp is obsessed with moving into Iran before the indictment documents become public knowledge. They are convinced that soon they will control most of the world's oil, which will assure victory in obtaining all else they desire, and neither their nation's laws nor world opinion will matter.

That conviction in itself shows how far lunacy has overtaken Bush and his endorsers because they know that a military move into Iran would be met by serious opposition. (2) Whereas once the powerful Illuminati was unified in intent to proceed steadily toward global domination, the egos that arose split the force into two factions that have been waging an internal struggle for that prize, as they see it. Both have CIA "black ops" agents within their camps, and terrorist acts have been committed by both.

These have aided both factions insofar as the resultant fear and other negativity, but at this point, it is all-out internal war, and that is why an invasion of Iran would bring into the fray an opposing force that the conquest of Iraq did not. The non-Bush faction was quite content to let their opponent faction rush into Iraq and become continually weaker as that non-Bush faction supplied willing Iraqis with weapons and their CIA terrorists' acts contributed to keeping the battles going.

Thus, what only appears to be US aggression is actually Illuminati infighting for the same goal.

It is logical to think: Does it matter which faction is dominant if both have the same intention? It does only in the very short term as to what may ensue in the Mideast. With all of their strongholds crumbling beyond repair, particularly in banking and economic areas and their influence in governments, the once-all powerful Illuminati is steadily disintegrating. Many within its ranks have defected and become light warriors. It is only those at the peak who are orchestrating the Mideast situation.

Strategically publicizing this as leading to World War III, and possibly a nuclear war at that, is the most successful of the fear factors. We tell you: There will be NO nuclear war! There will be no Third World War! At most there would be a very temporary clash of the military forces commanded by the two Illuminati factions - anything beyond that would fall within God's honoring Earth's free will choice that no more acts of death and destruction on the scale of "9/11" shall occur.

If that clash does take place, you will see troops on both sides refusing to fight in such numbers that further combat is doomed. They will see weapons failing to function, vehicles that won't move, missiles that fizzle - do not doubt that the technology of our space family can achieve this! - and even the Illuminati commanders will see the futility of continuing.

#### **Footnotes**

(1) Steve: You predicted a time when guns would not work and swords would return to dust. What more needs to happen or what more needs to be done before that time arrives?

Archangel Michael: And this will come to pass and in this we will be thoroughly joyful and I do not just mean you and I, Sweet One. I mean above, below and in between. And when I say above, I also mean your star family.

What is happening, and it is indicative and it is demonstrated by these massacres, the human collective is simply becoming, not overwhelmed, but exhausted with the violence.

And those who would use guns or weapons of distraction of any type are reaching a point where the perpetrators of such violence simply say, "No more." So this is part of my undertaking, Sweet One. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 30, 2019.)

(2) In around 2007, an army unit being trained in mountainous terrain, such as in Iran, were told they were being trained to be sent to Iraq, which does not feature that landscape. They mutinied and said they would not train for or go to Iran.

## Matthew Ward on the Illuminati and NESARA

October 31, 2020

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/10/31/matthew-ward-the-illuminati-and-nesara/



Matthew and his mother and channel, Suzy Ward

Matthew Ward, who served on the highest universal council that mapped out our Ascension, (1) spoke about the Illuminati's control of the economy and the need for NESARA at the beginning and end of 2007.

His words are still highly relevant and enlightening.

Matthew Ward, "Essay on 2012," Dec. 31, 2007, at https://www.matthewbooks.com.

\_\_\_\_\_

Because money is the basis not only for commerce, but even more so for concentrating power, the need for economic reforms worldwide is as crucial as changes in national leadership. The economy as reported is more myth than actuality. Only a comparative handful of people know how tenuous and corrupt the global economy is or that international trade and the stock markets are manipulated by the Illuminati, a group of darkly-inclined people who have passed their tight global reins from generation to generation.

They have amassed vast fortunes through that control as well as by charging usurious bank loan rates and accruing mammoth amounts from their illegal drugs industry, and they use that money to buy governments; bankrupt countries and exploit their natural resources; keep billions of souls at barely subsistence level; and fund both sides in wars that they precipitate and perpetuate because from wars they derive handsome profits.

This cannot continue and it won't. The unconscionably inequitable allocation of money in your world will end. Although I cannot give you finite details of the changeover process, I can give you an overview and assure you that the honest, knowledgeable people who will manage the process will keep disruption at a minimum as they fairly distribute the world's wealth.

The Illuminati's illegally and immorally garnered fortunes will be put into circulation and their exploitation of natural resources worldwide will end. Since that power base is what enabled them to set government and banking policies and own multinational corporations, those corrupt controls also will end. The huge debts of the poorest nations were incurred by their state of desperation, often caused by Illuminati actions and influence; but the loans went to the despots ruling the countries and did not benefit the citizens, so those debts will be annulled and assistance given directly to the people.

Many national borders have been set by the victors in war who wanted the natural resources, and that created "have-nots" who formerly were "haves." When the LOVE in souls ends all conflicts, borders no longer will be cause for dispute because all peoples will be "haves."

The coffers of the United States, which is erroneously considered the most fiscally sound nation in the world, have been empty for some time. The national debt, in large part due to the skullduggery of the Illuminati-owned Federal Reserve System and its IRS collection agency, will become manageable when that System is dissolved.

The various currencies, especially dollars, have no foundation - daily transactions involving billions of dollars and other currencies are merely information passed from one computer to another and they far exceed the money to back them. The "new" foundation for currencies will be a return to an old one, where precious metals was a set standard for exchange, and "old fashioned" bartering once again will be an excellent way for nations and communities to conduct some business.

The allocation of food and other basic life essentials available in the richer countries will be shared on an equitable basis with the poorer countries until a global production order is achieved. Diets will change from meat and seafood to plants as people learn to respect and honor all animal life. The herds of food animals will decrease through the cessation of breeding and natural transition, and as plants become diet staples, any that were harmfully genetically engineered will shed those properties. ...

Now I must tell you as well that the transition from this day to that world will continue to present challenges. To say otherwise would be neither truthful nor prudent as your expectations would not be met, and instead of successfully dealing with challenges - which you are well prepared to do with wisdom and strength of spirit and character or you wouldn't have chosen and been selected to participate! - you could become discouraged as Earth continues apace on her ascension journey.

Wars and other violence, injustices, deception and corruption will continue until that energy set in motion is played out. Although the dark forces, the vast force field of negative thought forms, has left this part of the galaxy, tentacles of that energetic influence remain and are making last ditch efforts to control the most vulnerable souls as well as attack those with the brightest light.

Further, the higher frequencies now on the planet are magnifying all human characteristics, and those that are darkly-inclined are showing that intensification through increasing hostility, greed, violence and apathy toward those who are suffering and in desperate need. So, while not all of the dark skirmishes are past, we urge you to be encouraged by each that arises - it means that the vanquishing of the darkness is that much nearer. Rejoice in knowing that its momentum is close to to the point of exhaustion because all of you who are living your light are helping to speed it to conclusion.

Matthew's Message, Jan. 1, 2007.

It is difficult for you to imagine any system other than what you are accustomed to, and only a comparative handful of people know how corrupt that system is or that international trade, banking and stock markets are manipulated by the Illuminati. Although I cannot give you finite details of the changeover process, I can give you an overview and assure you that the honest, knowledgeable people who will manage the process intend to minimize disruption as they fairly distribute the world's wealth.

The "new" foundation for currencies will be a return to an old one, where there actually was a set standard for exchange; now there is only a vague appearance of value as transactions are from computer to computer and the total worth of daily transactions far exceeds the money available to back them.

Because the debts of the poorest nations were incurred by desperation and the loans were not used to benefit the citizens, those debts will be annulled. As for economic collapse in the United States, that country's coffers have been empty for some time, and its citizens can only benefit from new economic management. The US national debt is due to the Illuminati's skullduggery in calculating it, and when their Federal Reserve System and its collection arm, the IRS, are dissolved, the actual debt will be manageable.

The unspeakable fortunes illegally amassed by the top Illuminati will be returned to circulation, and since those fortunes enabled them to control governments, banking and multinational corporations, that control will end. Bartering can be an excellent way for nations to conduct some business, just as in small communities, and outright assistance will be given to impoverished countries. ...

Not only will the Illuminati money be distributed wherever the need is greatest, but their control of natural resources will too, as will the wanton destruction of the environment through oil and gas extraction, mining, logging and pollution. Technologies now suppressed and the more advanced technologies that will be introduced by your universal brothers and sisters will clear the pollution and provide renewable energy and building materials.

#### **Footnotes**

(1) "As one of the highest universal council's designers of the master plan for Earth's Golden Age, I could give you firsthand information about [the plan]." (Matthew's Message, Feb. 3, 2014.)

# **Bringing Heaven to Earth**

August 13, 2020

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/08/13/bringing-heaven-to-earth/



For me, the problem doesn't lie with "isms" - fascism, communism, socialism, liberalism, conservatism, etc.

In my view, it lies with leaving the center and swinging out onto the extremes. And, believe me, I do it too.

The interesting thing about the situation is that, when one is out on the extremes, it's so noisy and busy that one cannot see that leaving the center in the first place is what has created the problem.

One can't see anything when one is swept up in the energies of adoration or hatred - the two extremes.

Hitler's followers adored him and more or less overlooked all his growing dictatorial behavior. (1) A person consumed by hatred towards a group is not inclined to consider quieting down when surrounded by others of the same persuasion. Mob rule, hysteria, a release of constraints, etc., usually takes over.

How hard it is to convince those who thrive on memes and herd behavior that the solution lies in the center. Oh, there's no surprise about the solution. What else could it be?

Love is the solution. But love is not (usually) found hanging out with hatred, greed, domination, and other impassioned states or extremes. And, in the past, love has been overpowered and persecuted by those in their grip, on so many occasions.

What has brought all the evil in the world increasingly to our attention? Leaving aside the brave actions of the Alliance for a moment, it's the waves of energy - i.e., love - that are coming to us from so many sources to ready us for God's sacred banquet - Ascension.

Love has raised all resistance to love. Just as position attracts opposition, so also love attracts resistance to love, which either resolves itself or leaves the scene. As will happen with Planet Earth.

This is how bad it got for humanity: Two world wars and a third in the planning, which the galactics prevented. The cabal was planning to live out WWIII in deep underground military bunkers, most of which have now been destroyed.

Their actions had condemned the world to death from depleted-uranium poisoning, until the galactics removed the DU. (2)

They staged repeated global pandemics (SARS, swine flu, avian flu, etc.) to kill off a major portion of the population, the rest intended to serve the elite. The galactics tempered the pandemics while neutralizing the vaccines.

How can any of us look at the next person and feel superior, given the state of this world when its Creator (the Mother) shows up for our report?

We left the planet in a state of perpetual warfare, Mother. Without the intervention of our star family, we and the planet might not be here now. That is my report.

Isn't it time to try something new, go a new way (repent)?

We all know what that new way is. Love. Allow me to embed it in a process.

Allow the love to flow up from your heart on the inbreath and on the outbreath send that love out to the world. No strings attached.

Love has to flow so you get to feel it as it passes through you, like a feather caressing your insides. You contribute to the available resource of love that the unseens can use where it's most needed on the planet.

Instead of manipulating, insinuating, and "changing" those around us, let's try loving them. (3) It's time to take our first steps in the other direction, away from

what leads to world war. This one, this alternative path leads to bringing Heaven to Earth.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) Burning of the Reichstag building, suspension of civil liberties, Night of the Long Knives, Kristallnacht, etc.
- (2) See "This Planet Would Have Died Without the Galactics," September 5, 2018, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/09/05/this-planet-would-have-died-without-the-galactics/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/09/05/this-planet-would-have-died-without-the-galactics/</a>; "HAARP, Chemtrails, and Depleted Uranium: All Neutralized or Gone," August 7, 2013, at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/07/haarp-chemtrails-and-depleted-uranium-all-neutralized-or-gone/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/07/haarp-chemtrails-and-depleted-uranium-all-neutralized-or-gone/</a>

For background, see Steve Beckow, "Depleted Uranium: Why We Must Not Go to War with Iran," Sept. 3, 2007, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/depleted-uranium-weapons/du-why-we-must-not-go-to-war-with-iran/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/depleted-uranium-weapons/du-why-we-must-not-go-to-war-with-iran/</a>

Here are some quotes on the matter:

Steve Beckow: If the galactics had not neutralized depleted uranium, would this planet have died?

AAM: Yes. Now let me explain. It is not just that she would have died. It would have been that her will to continue on would not have been there.

SB: Wow, eh? That serious.

AAM: Yes, that serious. (Archangel Michael through Linda Dillon, personal reading for Steve Beckow, August 6, 2013, at <a href="http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/haarp-chemtrails-and-depleted-uranium-all-neutralized-or-gone/">http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/haarp-chemtrails-and-depleted-uranium-all-neutralized-or-gone/</a>.)

"A considerable amount of our time has been [given to] cleansing your atmosphere of radioactive fallout and in more recent times the chemtrails." (SaLuSa, March 19, 2010, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/ Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm.

"We have for many years, going far back into the last century, dealt with many problems arising from pollution and nuclear fall-out. We have limited contamination [for instance, from depleted-uranium weapons] to avoid as far as possible genetic damage to future generations." (SaLuSa, May 12, 2010.)

- "The elimination of pollutants in your soil, water and atmosphere will include depleted uranium and radioactive nuclear waste. Nuclear facilities will be dismantled." (Matthew's Message, Aug. 11, 2011.)
- (3) And I don't mean to imply that we can't protect ourselves from people who approach us with malintent or in a dysfunctional way. Prudence still applies.

# **Archangel Michael: Neutral Speaking about the Deep Systemic, Ancient Situations Now Surfacing**

July 20, 2020

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/07/20/312043/



It's a tightrope walk.

Reporting this Ascension, including the phase called Accountability, is not as easy a task as simply not reporting the exposure and takedown of the Deep State and concentrating on Ascension-related events, narrowly conceived.

Here for instance is a reading I had with Michael after his Nov. 26, 2019 conversation in which he says I won't be able to avoid reporting events that the public needs to know about. In this case, what he wants is for us to report with neutrality.

So there's no one-size-fits-all rule for lightworker reporting; there's no avoiding the need for discernment.

\_\_\_\_\_

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 18, 2020.)

\_\_\_\_\_

Archangel Michael: You are not coming, and the purpose of our, shall I say, joint venture, is not to come in all instances as a human news authority on various topics. That would be unrealistic and place a burden upon you that would be unreasonable and certainly not helpful.

But you do know about experience and how one feels and how one processes and how one shifts the energy because that is truly what we are doing. ...

The attention of the planet, of the human race is exactly where it has need to be, which is on the human geophysical experience of what is going on on the planet.

So it has brought the attention very much home so that the anchoring is very much, "This is our planet. This is our home. This is where we are intending to ascend, live, create, be."

So in fact all this attention, political, geophysical and other is very timely during this period of transition and of giving birth. So do not think that it is something that you are intended to be a knowledgeable expert on. But it is what you feel and perceive.

Steve: The invitation to me often is to comment as well on international affairs but that brings me into your Nov. 26 communication and I think that if I report on them from a neutral, unbiased place that I am fulfilling your request of me. Is that correct?

AAM: That is correct. However let us say this. I am not asking you to abandon your beautiful human self. There is a reason, my beloved friend, why you are in planet and why you are in human form (as interesting as that is), at this time.

Neutrality is very important because what you are doing is you are not pointing to or creating a wider chasm between who is right and who is wrong because generally, as you well know, the truth is somewhere in the middle.

But regardless of that, when I say that you are reporting, in neutrality, that does not mean that your application of [i.e., what you want to do with] the situations, event, environment is to not be brought forth.

So that, whether it is horrendous, distressing, how you feel about it and how you think it interprets in terms of the evolution of the new race of humans and some of the, yes, what you might think of as esoteric applications is very useful.

Because what you do when you suggest the applications, say, of the divine qualities, this tool, that tool is you are equipping people with, reminding people in the name of the Mother/Father One what they can do.

Not because one is right or one is wrong but because it empowers them to feel that they can contribute to the solutions. And the solutions are in fact what is creating Nova Earth. . . .

Let us use this example. You have called for an end to pedophilia but did you truly think, Sweet One, that it would simply disappear and never reach the public awareness?

Steve: Oh no. It's what my role is in bringing it to the public awareness I wondered about.

AAM: So it is in discussing in the public awareness the various reasons (and we do not mean the political excuses, the power abuses) why this type of behaviour has emerged over centuries, thousands of years.

Steve: Wow! Do I know anything about that?

AAM: It is abuse and control...

Steve: Oh, from that level... Okay.

AAM: ...of the most vulnerable. So it is the descent into appetite. But where our forte is is, yes, exposure so that it doesn't re-entrench itself because this is rather entrenched behaviour on all kinds of levels.

So you start to bring forward the justice, the truth solutions and it is not merely (and I say that very cautiously) forgiveness but it is the application, yes, of compassion, patience, determination, vigilance... So that this does not occur and re-occur and re-entrench.

So you are speaking in neutral ways about the events that are uncovered, pointing to the deeper systemic, ancient situations that have contributed to this.

And then, you are pointing the way to the new because you cannot create a Nova Society where there is not an understanding, an agreement about what is acceptable in the most basic, human-rights ways.

# **Embrace Love, Truth, and Peace**

July 7, 2022

 $\underline{https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/07/07/embrace-love-truth-and-peace/}$ 



The Mother incarnated as Mary, Maré, the Ocean of Love

I quoted the Mother recently:

"This is my clarion call to all of humanity to embrace love, to embrace truth, to embrace peace." (1)

Why love, truth, and peace?

Because these are important elements - our shields and our bucklers - in completing the journey Home.

Each of them describes the whole from a certain angle. Each is therefore a context, something that holds everything. Everything is love. Love is a context for all of life ... and I suppose beyond. Truth and peace can hold everything. Each is a context.

Hatred cannot be said to *be* everything or *include* or *hold* everything in its scope or meaning. It's not a context, but a condition of life.

More relevant to us here, love is an attractive force and when we love something we draw it nearer to us by the law of attraction.

To complete our journey Home, what is there to love? (2)

The truth. Is that not what this journey is all about? To discover the truth of who we are? By loving the truth, we draw it to us.

Why be doing that? Because when one of us realizes the truth of who we are, God meets God. For that mystical meeting was this whole world of illusion built. (3)

Me telling you the truth won't do a thing. You are God. There. How do you feel?

The truth has to be experienced and realized before it has its wonderful effect.

To what end?

When we know the truth, we enter into undisturbable peace, the peace that passeth understanding, in which all the other divine qualities have free play. The One is said to be perfect peace.

"This is my clarion call to all of humanity to embrace love, to embrace truth, to embrace peace."

In my opinion, this is a simple, all-weather, all-round formula for completing the journey Home.

#### **Footnotes**

(1) "The Mother's Clarion Call to All of Humanity! April 20, 2020, through Linda Dillon," at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/20/the-mothers-clarion-call-to-all-of-humanity/">https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/20/the-mothers-clarion-call-to-all-of-humanity/</a>.

(2) If we're really talking about higher-dimensional love and not earthly attachment and dependence, then does it matter what we love as long as we do?

Love must flow. We experience it as it arises from our hearts and passes through us but it has to go from us to somewhere else.

In fact it flows universally and where needed.

But what is there to love if we want to complete the journey Home?

(3) For more on the subject, see *What is the Purpose of Life?* at <a href="https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/07/Purpose-of-Life-R5.pdf">https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/07/Purpose-of-Life-R5.pdf</a>

For background, download *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <a href="https://gaog.wpengine.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf">https://gaog.wpengine.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf</a>

# $\mathbb{H}$ Early Articles $\mathbb{H}$

#### I Accuse

October 18, 2008

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/01/01/i-accuse-2/



# Originally published in OpEdNews

The daily economic bloodletting we're witnessing around us is not solely the result of the fall of the U.S. subprime market or of the U.S. banking sector generally, as some would have us believe.

It isn't solely the result of the global market's loss of confidence in worthless commercial paper and bundled debt.

Rather, what we're seeing is the end result of a long period of political and financial manipulation by a global elite known to themselves as the "Illuminati" (though none are illuminated) and the "New World Order."

They're responsible for what Michel Chossudovsky called "the worldwide scramble to appropriate wealth through 'financial manipulation' [which] is the driving force behind this crisis. It is the source of economic turmoil and social devastation." (1)

Perhaps, in the face of the global financial meltdown, we're now ready to hear the truth about them, where for years we've thought that truth fantastic or conspiratorial.

President Eisenhower warned the world against them in his "Farewell Address to the Nation" on January 17, 1961. He called them the "military-industrial complex."

"In the councils of government, we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influence, whether sought or unsought, by the military-industrial complex. The potential for the disastrous rise of misplaced power exists and will persist. We must never let the weight of this combination endanger our liberties or democratic processes. We should take nothing for granted. Only an alert and knowledgeable citizenry can compel the proper meshing of the huge industrial and military machinery of defense with our peaceful methods and goals so that security and liberty may prosper together." (2)

Only a matter of months later, President John F. Kennedy also warned us against them, calling them a "secret society":

"For we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy that relies primarily on covert means for expanding its sphere of influence, on infiltration instead of invasion, on subversion instead of elections, on intimidation instead of free choice, on guerrillas by night instead of armies by day. It is a system which has conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly-knit, highly-efficient machine that combines military, diplomatic, intelligence, economic, scientific and political operations.

"Its preparations are concealed, not published. Its mistakes are buried, not headlined. Its dissenters are silenced, not praised. No expenditure is questioned. No rumor is printed. No secret is revealed." (3)

This global elite conducts its business through organizations like the Bilderberg, the Trilateral Commission, and the Council on Foreign Relations.

Some say it is centered in the United States; others in Europe. It includes among its numbers an unlikely coalition of people from all backgrounds - ex-Nazis sit down with Jews in their deliberations, as well as some members of European royalty, etc. It is ruthless in its methods. Most of us have no idea of the formidable opponent it

represents to the freedom-loving society that we profess to uphold. Our very naivete and complacency are what make it strong.

The Illuminati have infiltrated and exert varying degrees of control over armed forces, intelligence agencies, police forces, government departments, banks, financial houses, the media, and other institutions.

Today they are called the "deep state" and "shadow" or "secret government." Opposing them cost President Kennedy and many other brave men and women their lives.

Some of their war crimes and crimes against humanity have been exposed and condemned in international tribunals such as the International Criminal Tribunal for Afghanistan. (4) Others are currently being investigated by such panels as the Steering Committee to pursue the prosecution for war crimes of President Bush and culpable high-ranking aides after they leave office, Jan. 20, 2009. (5)

Their reach is global and tenacious. It's imperative that we unmask this secret state and, through legal and non-violent means, overturn it. The first step in doing so is to catalogue as many of their crimes as are known. Hopefully this will assist those who are planning to prosecute President Bush and other members of the cabal.

The crimes listed below are known to me. Others could probably add many more to the list and I invite them to do so.

# I accuse this "secret state" of knowingly and collectively:

- 1. Causing the implosion of several national economies (Thailand, Korea, Indonesia, Japan, and Russia) decades ago through stock market speculation and manipulation.
- 2. Causing further financial hardship to those countries, through the IMF and World Bank, by imposing terms on them that enriched American financial houses under the cover of helping the affected nations to regain their economic stability.
- 3. Reducing the Western workforce to penury by destroying millions of jobs through predatory automation, lowering wages, diminishing benefits, and eliminating pensions.
- 4. Further impoverishing the Western workforce through the relocation of factories to low-wage areas of the globe and the offshore outsourcing of many of the jobs that remained.
- 5. Enforcing or reinforcing near-slave-labour conditions in the states to which those factories were relocated.

- 6. Blowing up the Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma City on April 19, 1995, claiming 168 lives and injuring over 800 others, to win congressional support for the Counter-Terrorism Bill.
- 7. Blowing up World Trade Centers 1, 2 and 7 and the Pentagon on Sept. 11, 2001; murdering passengers on airliners; and blaming "Muslim terrorists" for what they themselves engineered; the official death toll for which was 2,974 people, but the unofficial death toll for which is probably upwards of 10,000.
- 8. Creating a blanket of poisonous materials that would in time claim the lives of tens of thousands of New Yorkers from respiratory and other complications and illnesses.
- 9. Creating and operating a fraudulent 9/11 Commission to whitewash events and conceal the true identity of the perpetrators.
- 10. Using weather weapons (HAARP) to cause worldwide flooding, earthquakes, and hurricanes, most notably, I believe, the 2008 Sichuan earthquake that killed 69,200 people and injured above 300,000.
- 11. Using an ultra-low frequency (ULF) device located at nearby Augsberg College to destroy the I35W Minnesota River Bridge, killing thirteen people and injuring 145.
- 12. Causing murderous wars in the Balkans (1999), Afghanistan (2001) and Iraq (2003) to extend their global influence, secure oil, and ensure control of the Afghan drug trade.
- 13. Using depleted-uranium weapons in these wars, causing countless horrible birth deformities and numerous deaths of both local civilians and Coalition soldiers, and turning the affected countries into what some observers call "radioactive wastelands."
- 14. Releasing tons of lethal depleted uranium into the atmosphere from these and other wars to circle the globe and inflict pain and death on countless faraway victims.
- 15. Siphoning off trillions of dollars from the American people through direct theft, as reported for instance by Defence Secretary Donald Rumsfeld on Sept. 10, 2001, and corrupt Iraqi "reconstruction" arrangements from 2003 to the present.
- 16. Using armed forces and intelligence agencies to smuggle drugs (in medivacs, false coffins, body bags, etc.) and oversee the international drug trade (Honduras, Kosovo, Afghanistan, etc.) to raise money for "black operations."
- 17. Funding numerous terrorist groups around the world, including Al-Qaida.

- 18. Torturing opponents, both at home and abroad, in prisons run by and for Americans.
- 19. Creating private armies like Blackwater.
- 20. Subverting the American Constitution by eliminating constitutional safeguards on civil rights.
- 21. Corrupting existing police and armed forces and using them for criminal purposes.
- 22. Running an extensive program of citizen surveillance.
- 23. Creating deep underground military bunkers (DUMBs) and above-ground detention facilities to jail dissident citizens.
- 24. Corrupting the mainstream media and enforcing a rigid censorship.
- 25. Manufacturing infertile genetically-engineered seeds, making farmers dependent on agricompanies for future seeds, to control world prices, contributing to the suicide of thousands of bankrupted farmers in India.
- 26. Withholding from the world beneficial technologies derived from salvaged spacecraft and using them instead for profit and for promoting their agenda of global domination.
- 27. Assassinating opponents like President John F. Kennedy, Secretary of the Navy James Forrestal, ex-CIA Director William Colby, Congressman Paul Gilmor, and whistleblowers Phillip Schneider and William Cooper.
- 28. Murdering Stanley Meyer, inventor of a water-fuelled car that would have ended transportation's dependence on fossil fuels.
- 29. Pursuing an agenda of global depopulation aimed at bringing Earth's population to a controllable level of 500 million.
- 30. Seeding the atmosphere with chemtrails containing barium and depleted uranium, thereby causing the death of unknown numbers of victims from Morgellons Disease and other ailments.
- 31. Planning and trying to instigate a nuclear war between the West and Russia and China.

I am not afraid of this cabal. And neither should any of us be.

It's time to expose the global elite for the ruthless killing machine it is. They've taken us close to World War III. They've murdered us in the thousands and millions and plan to continue to do so if we don't stop them.

I don't propose acting violently or illegally. Our legal institutions are capable of overturning them if we, the citizens of the world, join together and express our desire that their rule end.

I ask the world community, at every level and in every form of organization, to refuse any longer to tolerate the abuses of the Illumination to submit to their agenda of global warfare, depopulation, and enslavement.

Let's be sure, from this day forward, that they're aware that we know their plans and that we won't permit them to succeed.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) Michel Chossudovsky, "The Global Financial Meltdown," Global Research, Sept. 18, 2008.
- (2) President Dwight D. Eisenhower, Farewell Address to the Nation, January 17, 1961.
- (3) John F. Kennedy, Speech before the American Newspaper Publishers Association, April 27, 1961.
- (4) See, for instance, International Criminal Tribunal For Afghanistan at Tokyo. Final Written Opinion of Judge Niloufer Bhagwat 10 March 2004. THE PEOPLE Versus GEORGE WALKER BUSH, President of the United States of America.
- (5) See Sherwood Ross, "Steering Committee To Seek Prosecution of Bush For War Crimes." Information Clearing House, 15 October 2008.

## **Background**

For a systemic view of many of the topics covered here, watch Zeitgeist Addendum, at http://video.google.com/videoplay? docid=7065205277695921912&hl=en.

For more on the Illuminati, see the website of an Illuminati defector, "Svali", at http://www.suite101.com/article.cfm/ritual\_abuse/40931. xx

See also "Svali Speaks," http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/svali\_speaks.htm.

See as well, Henry Makow, "Illuminati Defector Details Pervasive Conspiracy," Rense.com, http://www.rense.com/general30/illuminatidefector.htm.

OpEdNews Editor's Note: The article entitled, "J'Accuse" (French for 'I accuse'), was originally an open letter published on January 13, 1898 in the newspaper L'Aurore by the influential writer Émile Zola. The letter was addressed to President of France Félix Faure, and accused the government of anti-Semitism and the unlawful jailing of Alfred Dreyfus, a French General Staff officer sentenced to

penal servitude for life for espionage. Zola pointed out judicial errors and lack of serious evidence. The letter was printed on the first page of the newspaper, and caused a stir in France and abroad. Zola was prosecuted and found guilty of libel on February 23, 1898. To avoid imprisonment, he fled to England, returning home in June 1899. See Wiki.

#### The Black Hats Must Go

Nov. 2, 2009

http://www.opednews.com/articles/The-Black-Hats-Must-Go-by-Steve-Beckow-091102-514.html



It's time to run the Black Hats outta town. It's time to end the New World Order's game, close the casino, and lock the doors.

It's time to lower the boom of justice on the Black Hats in the World Bank, the IMF, the BIS, Congress, the Federal Reserve, the Bilderbergers, Goldman Sachs, Bank of America, the corrupt judicial system, the corrupt police system, Northcom, NORAD, CIA, FBI, everyone.

Everyone who turned the world into a reckless gaming house in which the rich got richer and the poor got poorer, everyone who grew more powerful at the expense of the rights and freedoms of others.

Everyone who denied basic medicare to citizens. Everyone who made subprime loans to poor people, collateralized them, raised their rates, and then evicted the

owners. Everyone who took out "Dead Peasant" insurance policies on their employees and made millions from them, sharing none with the relatives of the deceased.

Everyone who engineered 9/11, Oklahoma City, the London bombings, Madrid, and Mumbai to stampede the world. Everyone who began illegal wars in Afghanistan and Iraq, who took away citizens' rights, pushed for martial law, and set up FEMA camps to incarcerate "trouble-makers."

Everyone who designed viruses – AIDS, SARS, avian flu, and now swine flu - some of them racially-specific - and vaccines whose only purpose was to sicken and kill in the name of depopulating the globe. Everyone who seeded the skies with chemtrails causing sickness and death from Morgellon's disease.

Everyone who kept technologies from us that would have freed us from fossil fuels back in the 1950s. Everyone who murdered inventors who discovered how to make cars run on water. Everyone who created space-based weapons systems to extend their rule into space.

Everyone who kept from us knowledge of the populated world of space. Everyone who created a secret space service that has colonized Mars since at least the 1970s.

Everyone who killed to hide Roswell from us and created secret areas of research where they back-engineered miracles gained from downed space craft and from treaties with the Greys and then kept them from the public.

Everyone who ran torture prisons overseas, at secret underground bases, or at Guantanamo. Everyone who ran institutions like the School of the Americas where gangsters were trained to overthrow democratically-elected regimes.

Everyone who created and used Blackwater and Whackenhut to create a private army and prison or who sentenced children to jail as a business.

Every Congressional Representative and every Senator who accepted bribes, favors, sex, trips and any other inducement that led them to sell their vote to the Black Hats.

Everyone who plotted to take over Canada and Mexico out of a so-called "Security and Prosperity Partnership" (ironic misnomer) or start a third world war with Iran, Russia, or China to bring the population down from 6.8 billion to a more manageable 500 million, destined to be slaves.

Everyone who developed HAARP and used it to cause or amplify earthquakes and hurricanes (including Katrina), killing tens of thousands. Or ULF (ultra-low-frequency weapons) and experimented with them, bringing down the I35W Minneapolis bridge.

Everyone who speculated in currency and brought down national economies which they then held hostage to onerous debt payments. Everyone who made loans to third-world countries and then robbed them of their resources when they couldn't pay.

There is so much more - a media bought and paid for, deep underground military bunkers, Pine Gap, Australia, space base, Area 51, depleted-uranium weapons, printing truckloads of dollars.

This planet, reeling under the black-hole debt of the derivatives megabubble, will no longer tolerate your rule.

We know you, Black Hats. We know the whole range of your activities. We know you inside and out.

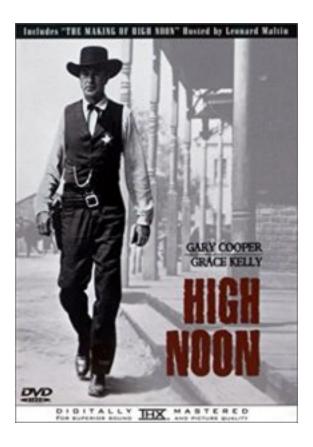
We know your business. Three showers a day won't keep you clean.

The Black Hats, the hangers on, the vultures, the whole gang - it's time for you to go.

# **High Noon**

Oct. 29, 2009

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2009/10/29/high-noon/



High Noon was a 1952 Western starring Gary Cooper and Grace Kelly. It was iconic in its day.

Will Kane, the marshall of Hadleyville, NM, who has just quit, plans to live as a storekeeper with his newly-married Quaker wife, and is awaiting his replacement the following day. Suddenly he hears that Frank Miller, a man he has put away, has just been released from prison and is on the noon train to meet three hired killers and kill Kane.

Kane goes to the saloon, the church, the stores, the people's houses, but no one will join a posse to fight Miller. Each has a good excuse. Finally Kane faces Miller and

his gang alone and, by wiles, takes down three of the outlaws while his Quaker wife takes down the fourth.

Perhaps a month or two before disclosure of the ET presence, an event which will turn the tables on the dark, the NWO appears to be doing its level best to take down the new marshall in town, Barack Obama.

#### **Approaching High Noon**

We are approaching the High Noon of ET disclosure and Marshall Barack Obama seems to be running out of deputies.

Most of the battles that are going on we know nothing about. How Obama is approaching them, we can only surmise.

I'd like to tell you of one that you may not be aware of.

Gen. Gene Renuart, Commander of Northern Command and NORAD, addressed a gathering of the Military industrial Complex in 2007:

"NORAD and NORTHCOM, by their nature, are both in the business of anticipating events," Renuart said. "In the case of a man-made threat, yes, we work to prevent and defeat attacks.

"But in natural disasters and other non man-made events, we need to be able to assume that they may occur, to prepare for the consequences that they may bring and to be prepared to respond to that in a way that supports our nation." (1)

Indeed, one of the events that Renuart helped predict and produce was 9/11, where, on Renuart's watch, NORAD stood down and launched not a single timely fighter to intercept the hijackers but instead planned for and executed an air-defence drill that bled America's fighters off to Canada.

NORAD falls under the command of NORTHCOM.

NORTHCOM's anticipation of events has made it the spearhead of numerous "Vigilant Shield" exercises to coordinate responses to a second 9/11. None of the plans to launch a new 9/11 were permitted by the galactics, the same ones who are now neutralizing the vaccine.

NORTHCOM has also anticipated what to do in case of a pandemic.

#### What 9/11 and Pandemics Share

We need to remember some common things about 9/11 and pandemics, the most important being that they were both inside jobs. Thus Renuart was probably a key actor not only in anticipating what response would be necessary but in designing the operations themselves.

I think it makes perfect sense, in the dark world of the Illuminati, to have the designer of the operation also design the cabal's response to it.

What you may not know about pandemics is their relationship to a shady plan to allow the United States to take over its neighbours, Canada and Mexico, through the staging of a pandemic outbreak. This event would kick off the North American Union (NAU), with its Amero, already shipped overseas, which George Bush was having trouble selling to America.

Goodbye, greenback. Hello, Amero.

The NAU had been largely rammed down Canada's throat, by creating a hawkish American business community in Canada who then provided energetic calls for the NAU, masquerading as the native voice of Canadians.

Few Americans, Canadians, or I daresay Mexicans are familiar with the "Security and Prosperity Partnership" (SPP), or its secret treaties and codicils, that link the three countries.

The SPP outlined exactly how the NAU would to be initiated.

#### **Invasion Cloaked as Response to NWO Black Ops**

The SPP contained clauses that said either country could "come to the assistance of" (read: invade) the other in the event of a terrorist attack *or a pandemic*.

Now picture for yourself Canadian troops boarding buses and trucks from Canadian Forces Base Petawawa and driving down to help Chicago when the Sears Center is bombed by the NWO or a pandemic breaks out in Boston. Maybe the Canadians would hand out donuts and coffee.

But picture to yourself the American response if the NWO sets off a bomb in the Montreal subway, which they could do since the same security company that manned the WTC also watches over that subway.

Or if a pandemic breaks out in Canada.

Well, under the SPP, United States forces could stream into the country and "secure" it against the "terrorist threat" or a "breakdown" in public order caused by an NWO-created pandemic. Canada would become part of a "North American Union" before it awoke the next morning.

I'm sure Canada would be in peril of losing its nationhood.

Same with Mexico.

# Pandemic Response Authority Taken Out of American Hands

In 2005, the U.S. pandemic response was placed directly under U.N. agencies, which took it outside of U.S. control and Congressional oversight. None of these arrangements were presented to Congress for discussion and approval. They probably were never circulated in Canada or Mexico except in NWO circles.

Certainly I as a Canadian heard nothing about them till long after the fact. Jerome Corsi writes in Sept. 2007:

"The SPP plan for avian and pandemic influenza announced at the Canadian summit last week embraces the international control principles Bush first announced to the U.N. in his 2005 International Partnership on Avian and Pandemic Influenza declaration.

"The SPP plan gives primacy for avian and pandemic influenza management to plans developed by the WHO, WTO, U.N. and NAFTA directives – not decisions made by U.S. agencies. ...

"Moreover, the SPP plan openly acknowledges, 'The WHO's international guidance formed much of the basis for the three countries' planning for North American preparedness and response.'

"[World News Daily] previously reported NORTHCOM has been established with a command center at Peterson Air Force Base, tasked with using the U.S. military in continental domestic emergency situations.

"WND also has reported President Bush signed in May two documents, National Security Presidential Directive-51 and Homeland Security Presidential Directive-20, which give the office of the president extraordinary powers to declare national emergencies and to assume neardictatorial powers." (2)

#### OK, Cut!

OK, let's stop the film.

The people who brought you 9/11 are now bringing you the pandemic. They have a plan that allows American troops into Canada and Mexico in the event of the breakout of a pandemic, which they themselves would produce, and at the behest of a U.N. agency, WHO, which is headed by an American stooge, Dr. David Nabarro, who turns out to be "certain there will be another pandemic sometime."

Nabarro stressed at the press conference that he saw as inevitable a worldwide pandemic influenza coming soon that would kill millions. (3)

How could he see it as inevitable unless he is privy to the plans underway to launch the next NWO pandemic?

So now we have Gen. Gene Renuart, who headed NORTHCOM and NORAD during 9/11 and during exercises to prepare for a second 9/11, all of them NWO creations, working with Dr. David Nabarro of WHO, who sees a new pandemic as inevitable, to develop and implement a response to the "expected" next pandemic, which is now here.

#### **Back to Hadleyville**

So against these mass murderers, which is what they are, the lone marshall, Barack Obama, stands. He knows he has the backing of many top military officers in the Navy. Some American forces have actually mutinied against being sent to invade Iran. Many soldiers everywhere are probably ready to lay down their guns.

He has the backing of the Earth allies and the galactic and spiritual hierarchy. The rising energies favor him.

But the white hats, unlike the dark hats, obey the law. They need to collect evidence on the bad guys before they bring them to justice at The Hague.

Left to them, there would never be a shootout in the middle of Hadleyville or a gunfight at the OK Corral.

But wouldn't it be a good thing if Barack Obama declared a "national emergency" over the very pandemic that the NWO has planned for and whose oversight they have invested in an ally, WHO director Dr. Nabarro?

Would that not be a slick way to get Renuart moving and pull Nabarro into action, almost against their wills?

Let's put the finishing touches on it by having Michelle and Sasha have some safe innoculations too.

Granted that the old scenarios of taking over Canada and Mexico and becoming a mega-superpower are not do-able, how about tempting NORTHCOM into a little martial law in the U.S. under REX84, (4) sending a few regime opponents to FEMA camps? Just to nail the coffin on the whole NWO pandemic setup? How about getting Renuart and Nabarro to play their hands?

Would that not smoke them out? Would the fact that Obama is assuming greater powers over the military over the issue of a pandemic not force Renuart and others to say what their plan is and have its lack of constitutionality exposed and its real intent be made clear, especially when the galactics and Earth allies are able to prove that the pandemic in the first place was a false-flag operation?

And how better could President Obama foil this scheme and take power away from NORTHCOM and NORAD and WHO than by declaring a national emergency around the very pandemic that allows him, by the NWO's own set of rules,

to concentrate executive and military power in himself rather than leaving the decisions to Renuart and Nabarro.

Now I don't say that this scenario is accurate. It's only a surmise of the kind of unfinished business Marshall Obama has on his plate which he cannot avoid tackling and may have to do without telling all of us the details.

Declare a "national emergency" on exactly the grounds the cabal is already committed to. Then assume enhanced powers over the military as laid out in that scenario and use those enhanced power to defang them.

I think this scenario is an example of the kind of chess game that Obama is obliged to play to outsmart the NWO in these hours before the High Noon of disclosure.

In *High Noon*, none of the townsfolk would help Marshall Kane. But I am going to help Marshall Obama.

No, I don't understand all he is doing.

But he has dealt with us honourably. He has a health-care plan which includes us. He has taken on this very difficult role of playing both sides until he can trap the black hats. He is risking his life to disclose the presence of the galactics and further the agenda of the 2012 scenario.

He has laid out his vision many times. And we've heard many of the galactics and spirits say that he is the man to lead us into the Golden Age.

So I can tell you that for my two-bits worth, I'll be standing beside the marshall when the noon trains comes in. Whoever he has to fight off, I'll help him fight them off, whether I know what is happening behind the scenes or not because I trust the man.

Disclosure will trap the black hats and rob them of their power base - a terrified population.

My job is to lend Obama my support until disclosure happens and the role of the NWO becomes a matter of public knowledge. Then my job is to explain to newly-awakened people what just occurred.

I'd love to have company, but I'll carry out that role alone if I have to.

#### **Footnotes**

(1) Gen. Gene Renuart, addressing an audience of approximately 700 military and civilian space industry representatives April 11 at the 23rd National Space Symposium, reported by U.S. NORTHCOM News, April 13, 2007, at http://www.northcom.mil/News/2007/041307.html.

- (2) Jerome Corsi, "Bush's SPP power grab sets stage for military to manage flu threats. U.S. under U.N. law in health emergency," Global Research, Sept. 2, 2007, at <a href="http://www.globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=va&aid=6670">http://www.globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=va&aid=6670</a>
- (3) Ibid.
- (4) "Rex 84, short for *Readiness Exercise 1984*, is a plan by the <u>United States</u> federal government to test their ability to detain large numbers of refugees or <u>American</u> citizens in case of civil unrest or national emergency." Wikipedia, at <a href="http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rex\_84">http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rex\_84</a>.

# Nimble Mammals - 1; Brainless Dinosaurs - 0

September 11, 2011

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/09/11/nimble-mammals-1-brainless-dinosaurs-0/



Looking over David DeGraw's article, "Full-Blown Civil War Erupts On Wall Street: As Reality Finally Hits The Financial Elite," which Pat published yesterday, (1) I'm struck by two things.

In discussing them, I have to acknowledge that I don't claim deep understanding or awareness of financial matters or indeed some of the other matters that I'll refer to tangentially. What I wish to relay more is just my sense of things.

The more I read about the cabal's forward motion in any area – finances, police, military, UFO cover-up, pharmaceuticals, pandemics, whatever - a few things seem to leap out at me.

One is the supreme confidence the cabal appears to have had that they'd succeed in taking power from the people and enforcing the "New World Order." That regime would see the elite dominate global society and the rest of us "useless eaters" die or serve them.

A second is the lock-step, dinosaurian manner in which the cabal seems to move. It lacks a brake or reverse gear. Its answer to every dilemma is to press ahead and more or less overcome resistance by its sheer weight and momentum.

When it genuinely meets opposition that it cannot overcome, it possesses no Plan B and almost shreds itself crashing into the barricades put up against it, taking everyone of its own kind down with it, which is just what DeGraw is pointing at.

We tend to look at matters in a linear, compartmentalized manner so for instance we often examine financial events as if they go on in a vacuum. But I remember listening to a George Green video once in which Green was attending a party of the Illuminati and said that there was every kind of notable there – politicians, financiers, big corporate players, superstars, leaders in all fields of endeavors.

I think we tend to forget that the people behind the New World Order's agenda covered the entire spectrum of social, financial, business, medical, educational, and other leadership. And I think we also forget that they believed what they were up to could not fail.

This is not that George Green video, but it'll serve to give a pretty good picture of the elite's intentions for all of us.

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LNK9OWgO1QA

The New World Order had the military behind them, the police, government agencies and indeed the government itself. Their legislative program was the only one in town. They vied for spots at the various deep underground military bunkers, Green said, and knew about the depopulation agenda and the plan for a nuclear World War III to bring the world's population down from 7 billion to 500,000.

Did I hear someone draw back in surprise? Let me cite SaLuSa and Matthew about that agenda:

SaLuSa: "There is truth in the claims that the dark Ones have always planned to drastically reduce the population numbers, but they have been severely set back through our actions." (2)

Matthew Ward: "Evidence of this new flu effort and other Illuminati activities to drastically reduce the population is being amassed and eventually will completely eliminate that dark group's long control through fear, ignorance and economic slavery." (3)

MW: "Depopulation by any means is an Illuminati goal." (4)

MW: "All of that theft — that is exactly what it has been, and on a mind-boggling scale — has been completely in accordance with the Illuminati's generations-old plan to attain global domination by creating and spreading impoverishment, devastation, and death of the masses who are not needed to serve their sinister purposes." (5)

MW: "[9/11's] even deeper purpose than controlling oil resources in the Mideast, ... is to dominate the entire planet and kill or enslave its peoples." (6)

As far as the elite were concerned, they had the bases pretty well covered and plutocracy would rule. This confidence in their ability to master the planet oozes out of a report from Citigroup issued on March 6, 2005, entitled *Equity Strategy*. *Revisiting Plutonomy: The Rich Getting Richer*. That report says in part:

"Our thesis is that the rich are the dominant drivers of demand in many economies around the world (the US, UK, Canada and Australia). These economies have seen the rich take an increasing share of income and wealth over the last 20 years, to the extent that the rich now dominate income, wealth and spending in these countries.

"Asset booms, a rising profit share and favourable treatment by market-friendly governments have allowed the rich to prosper and become a greater share of the economy in the plutonomy countries.

"Also, new media dissemination technologies like internet downloading, cable and satellite TV have disproportionately increased the audiences, and hence gains to "superstars" – think golf, soccer and baseball players, music/TV and movie icons, fashion models, designers, celebrity chefs, etc.

"These 'content' providers, the tech whizzes who own the pipes and distribution, the lawyers and bankers who intermediate globalization and productivity, the CEOs who lead the charge in converting globalization and technology to increase the profit share of the economy at the expense of labor, all contribute to plutonomy." (7)

This concentration and centralization of wealth, I believe, was intended to funnel it to an ever decreasing number of hands. What the "superstars" and others did not realize, in my opinion, was that they too, like everyone else, were intended simply to be the intermediate holders of society's wealth before it was also skimmed from them and found its true home with the very small circle of Illuminati megarich.

And then, for reasons known to us but to few others, the whole scene began to come crashing down.

I say "known to us but few others" not because the information is private, not because we too are some kind of elite, but because few others would or do believe the story that is being told by such sources as Matthew Ward, SaLuSa, Wanderer of the Skies, and the many other galactic and spirit sources who reveal exactly what's going on in our world. At some point, after Disclosure, everyone will know and

very many more people will buy what's being said. But I don't think we're at that place now.

But the galactics, the spirit hierarchy, and their Earth allies have been hard at work for decades, bottling up the elite, using space technology to deprive them of their funds, removing their nuclear weapons, and defeating their attempts to stampede society with false-flag operations and weather warfare. I don't want to run through the whole story here because it's been told in many other places, (8) but let me just quote one example, from Matthew Ward, of the way the Company of Light worked to defeat Illuminati aims.

"ET technology will be directed at electronic issues wherein money movement will not go the way the dark forces intend and undetectable glitches in their communication efforts will create confusion and errors. I am not speaking 'out of school' here as the dark forces are aware that this has started happening and they cannot locate the origins or detect and correct the flaws. This adds to their fear that they are losing control and their activities will become even more clumsy and obvious until all is 'brought to light.'" (9)

I'd say that's a pretty good statement about exactly what David DeGraw is getting at but probably doesn't know about.

In the beginning, the cabal, through the use of blackmail, intimidation, assassination, and similar measures, worked their way into a position where no force could stand against them. They controlled the government, the press, the police, the courts and every other significant social institution. And, because they thought they were unstoppable, they became narrower and narrower in focus and more and more complacent in action.

Now we see them unable to manoeuver, unable to cover up their atrocities, unable to stop the investigations which Pat has shown are starting to really gear up.

A dinosaur is a fearsome adversary as long as strength and momentum are what determine the issue. But when an opponent comes along with more strength, more momentum, and a vastly bigger brain, a dinosaur can be a pathetic figure. And the cabal has become just such a pathetic figure in the face of the combined efforts of the Company of Light.

I think its ultimate fate will look a lot like *Judgment at Nuremburg*, where once-feared criminals will try to hide behind arguments like "just following orders" and blame everyone else but themselves. Deprived of their high-priced lawyers and ad agencies, their actual pleas and explanations will evoke only pity.

But until the day when they're totally removed from power, expect them to keep blundering along, out of the hubris of the once mighty that more of the same will produce victory – as it always had in the past. We're the little mammals that survived the ponderous dinosaurs, small but nimble. Pity the poor monstrosities as everything they worked so hard for collapses around them. They'd even decided to bring this world down in a nuclear conflagration and escape to Mars if need be. Now none of that'll occur. Instead they face the ultimate humiliation of trading places with their victims and their undoing will be too pathetic to watch.

#### **Footnotes**

- (1) Pat Donworth, "Full-Blown Civil War Erupts On Wall Street as Reality Finally Hits the Financial Elite," 2012 Scenario, Sept. 4, 2011, at <a href="http://the2012scenario.com/2011/09/full-blown-civil-war-erupts-on-wall-street-as-reality-finally-hits-the-financial-elite-they-start-turning-on-each-other/">http://the2012scenario.com/2011/09/full-blown-civil-war-erupts-on-wall-street-as-reality-finally-hits-the-financial-elite-they-start-turning-on-each-other/</a> #more-66522
- (2) SaLuSa, Sept. 11, 2009, at <a href="http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages">http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\_Contact/Channeled Messages</a> by Mike Quinsey.htm
- (3) Matthew's Message, July 18, 2009, at <a href="http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm">http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm</a>
- (4) Ibid., Sept. 24, 2008.
- (5) Ibid., Sept. 24, 2008.
- (6) Ibid., Sept. 24, 2008.
- (7) Citigroup, Equity Strategy. Revisiting Plutonomy: The Rich Getting Richer, Vol. 1 at <a href="http://tinyurl.com/y9qrqh6">http://tinyurl.com/y9qrqh6</a> and Vol. 2 at <a href="http://tinyurl.com/ya486kf">http://tinyurl.com/ya486kf</a>.
- (8) Here are some articles on it:

#### On NESARA

- Ch. 1. Introduction
- Ch. 2. NESARA's History
- Ch. 3. Recent Times
- Ch. 4. Earth Allies
- Ch. 5. NESARA's Benefits
- Ch. 6. NESARA's Range
- Ch. 7. Economic Meltdown
- <u>Ch. 8. Remaining Work</u>

# High Noon

The Fate of Those Who Oppose the MIC

The Black Hats Must Go

**How Do the Illuminati Make Money?** 

Freeze the \$1.5 Quadrillion Derivatives Bubble

The Tower of Basel: BIS and a Global Currency

Citigroups' Plutocratic Vision for America

The Global Economic Crisis: The Great Depression of the XXI Century

Derivatives: The Elephant on the Breakfast Table

Goldman-Sachs: The Great American Bubble Machine

The Big Short: How Wall Street Destroyed Main Street

(9) Matthew's Message, July 16, 2004.

#### The Woodenness of Authoritarianism

August 12, 2010

https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/08/12/the-woodenness-of-authoritarianism/



As we examine issues like the local police aiding BP in the Gulf or supposedly "independent" experts advising the World Health Organization while receiving money from Big Pharma, one thing about the behavior of the cabal seems clearer to me.

The cabal runs by methods like bribery, fear, and blackmail. It doesn't engender creativity in at least its lower ranks. It expects them to "get with the program" and follow orders. You remember the capo in the movie saying "I don't pay you to think. I do the thinking around here." I think that about captures it.

It values predictability, success, and loyalty. If you break rank, become a loose cannon, or fail, you run the risk of being eliminated. And their members, once they are firmly snared, are made to understand that in no uncertain terms.

Because the cabal works in this manner, there is often an almost zombie-like quality to their behavior. (The words "redneck" and "goon" come to mind.) The cabal's soldiers seem capable of going in only one direction and that's forward.

In my view, some local police have become enlisted into the cabal's program of domination through erecting a police state. Some "independent experts" with WHO have become enrolled into the cabal's program of depopulating the globe through the use of manufactured pandemics and toxic vaccines. Once having agreed to serve the cabal's agendas, I think a lot of them don't see any way out of following the program til the bitter end.

Uncorrupted people seem to have a certain agility or nimbleness so that they can abandon efforts that are revealed to be headed in the wrong direction or admit mistakes, like Anderson Cooper did not so long back in a CNN news broadcast. But corrupted people seem to have a greatly-diminished agility and an apparent inability to admit mistakes. They seem to keep spinning the party line all the way to jail.

They remain dangerous because many of them appear to be willing to use deadly force on ordinary citizens. But they are highly susceptible to prosecution because of their woodenness.

I think many in the cabal genuinely believed they would succeed in taking over the world. They've had it good since the Reagan years when the government began taking apart the regulatory framework. They had it swell in the Bush years, blowing up buildings with impunity and stripping the citizens of more and more rights and freedoms. It looked like they would pull off the epitome of the "national security state," a docile population and an iron-fisted security machine. I think they got arrogant and careless.

So, as you watch researchers begin to uncover connections between the World Health Organization's expert advisers and Big Pharma or read about the clumsy manner in which local police serve Big Oil's interests, you may wish to watch this swaggering confidence, even arrogance, and the robotic manner in which the cabal's soldiers behave

I don't know. This could all be a figment of my imagination but it keeps jumping out at me from the pages as I read. What shall I call this type of behavior? Fascistic? Neoconservative? Authoritarian? What word would suit you?

Whatever we call it, it makes a person mechanical and they trip themselves up in the end.

You may wonder how the cabal could leave the paper trail they do or act so arrogantly in front of the TV cameras and what I just said is my explanation - for now. I can move in more than one direction so I may change it later.